

*The New England
Historical and Genealogical
Register*

and

Fourth Annual Supplement

American Ancestors Journal

Volume 166 October 2012

Whole Number 664

www.AmericanAncestors.org

**THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL
AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER®**

Contents

Editorial	243
The Earliest Shermans of Dedham, Essex, and Their Wives: Part I: Henry Sherman the Elder and His Wives <i>Michael J. Wood</i>	245
The Ancestry of Mary Whitten (Whiting), Wife of Ichabod Crippen <i>Henry Z Jones, Jr.</i>	259
Rediscovering Matthew Fuller (Died 1752–53) of Colchester and Salisbury, Connecticut, <i>Frederick C. Hart, Jr.</i>	271
Sampson ¹ Dunbar and His Family <i>The Dunbar Research Team (continued from 166:204)</i>	289
Additions and Corrections	298
Reviews of Books	299
Index of Subjects in Volume 166	302
Index of Persons in Volume 166	304
Annual Table of Contents of Volume 166	345
<i>American Ancestors Journal</i> , Fourth Annual Supplement to the <i>Register</i>	349

EDITORIAL STAFF

HENRY B. HOFF, CG, FASG, *Editor (nehgreditor@aol.com)*

HELEN SCHATVET ULLMANN, CG, FASG, *Associate Editor and Book Review Coordinator*

JULIE HELEN OTTO, *Indexer*

Funding provided in part by



*This publication is supported
by a generous endowment
from Ruth Chauncey Bishop*



NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY[®]

ADMINISTRATION

D. BRENTON SIMONS, *President and CEO*

THOMAS R. WILCOX, JR., *Vice President and Chief Operating Officer*

RYAN J. WOODS, *Assistant Vice President for Website and Library*

BOARD OF TRUSTEES

DAVID H. BURNHAM, *Cohasset, Mass., Chairman*

CAROLYN A. LYNCH, *Marblehead, Mass., Vice Chairman*

WILLIAM GRIFFETH, *Park Ridge, N.J., Treasurer*

HAROLD HUNTER LEACH, JR., J.D., *Hamilton, Mass., Secretary*

2013

WILLIAM M. CROZIER, JR., *Wellesley, Mass.* • JOSEPH SWAN JUNKIN, *Weston, Mass.*

VIRGINIA WHITMAN KOSTER, *Boston, Mass.* • NANCY S. MAULSBY, *Old Greenwich, Conn.*

PETER M. SMALL, *Concord, Mass.* • PETER C. STEINGRABER, *Providence, R.I.*

2014

ELIZABETH GODDARD, J.D., PH.D., *Prairie Village, Kans.* • JO ANNE CROWLEY MAKELY,

Seabrook Island, S.C. • FRANK C. RIPLEY, PH.D., *Middleburg, Va.* • KRISTIN SERVISON,

Brookline, Mass. • KATHLEEN A. VAN DEMARK, M.D., *Rockport, Mass.* • MORRISON DES. WEBB,

J.D., *Harrison, N.Y.*

2015

JUDITH WAITE FREEMAN, *New Orleans, La.* • DONALD R. FRIARY, PH.D., *Salem, Mass.*

DAVID WATSON KRUGER, *Exeter, N.H.* • BONNIE A. REILLY, *Indianapolis, Ind.*

JONATHAN BUCK TREAT, *Belmont, Mass.* • CHRISTOPHER M. WHITE, *Boston, Mass.*

TRUSTEES EMERITUS

RODNEY ARMSTRONG • RUTH CHAUNCEY BISHOP • JOHN G. L. CABOT • ABBOTT LOWELL CUMMINGS • ALLIS FERGUSON EDELMAN • DOROTHY BREWER ERIKSON • WILLIAM M. FOWLER, JR., PH.D. • KENNETH HAUGHTON • JAMES T. LARKIN • JOHN A. MOORE • ALVY RAY SMITH, PH.D., FASG • ROBERT CROLL STEVENS • JOHN LOWELL THORNDIKE

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register is published in January, April, July, and October by the New England Historic Genealogical Society (NEHGS), 99-101 Newbury Street, Boston, Massachusetts 02116-3007. Copyright © 2012 by NEHGS (ISSN 0028-4785). All rights reserved. No part of this periodical may be reproduced without the permission of NEHGS. All contents of this periodical are archived for member access at www.AmericanAncestors.org. The periodical's name and titles and headings are trademarks of NEHGS, a nonprofit corporation qualified under Section 501(c)(3) of the Internal Revenue Code. The name and seal of NEHGS are registered in the U.S. Patent and Trademark Office and may not be used without the express permission of the Society's Board of Trustees. For subscription and membership information, see the inside front cover of this issue. Periodicals postage paid at Boston, Massachusetts, and at additional mailing offices.

POSTMASTER: Please send address changes to Member Services, NEHGS, 99-101 Newbury Street, Boston, MA 02116-3007.

EDITORIAL

We are often asked what we look for when accepting an article for the *Register*. We are always pleased to receive a thoroughly researched article that solves a long-standing problem, usually a relationship. Or perhaps it distinguishes between two people of the same name. Often long-accepted identities are incorrect, but extensive research may justify new conclusions.

There are several caveats: First, the article has to be unpublished, and second, it has to relate to New England unless it is for *American Ancestors Journal*. Beyond those two criteria, we prefer articles that are not “travelogues” (a description of the research process) or “one-liners” (a single line of descent), or that merely disproves something that has already been disproved (like undocumented claims on websites).

Then there are other considerations, including the following:

First, think about adjusting the scope of the article to deal with what you know — and not make it too long. Not all research may be right for an article, and often the best articles don’t include every record the author found.

Second, a hypothesis may be acceptable if the research has been extensive. And brick walls are permissible, as shown by two articles in 2012. The Whitten article in this issue begins with Thomas Whitten, who very likely was not the immigrant to New England. And in the July issue, the children of Asa Dunbar could not be identified. The authors just presented the few clues they found.

Third, step back and think of the bigger picture. Have you looked for every family member in federal censuses? Should you research the children in the next generation for leads, even though these children will not be in the article? Could helpful records have recently been published or put online?

Fourth, have you found any relevant probate and land records? No research is complete without at least an attempt to locate them.

It is fortunate that we receive many excellent articles from both very experienced writers and from those who have never published before.

Every few years, we receive an article that treats the English ancestry of related American colonists, such as nine Blake descendants [2009–10], five Eliot siblings [2007–08], five Archer–Stacy–Clarke descendants [2006], four Stoughton siblings [2011–12], four Moulton descendants [2009], four Wilson descendants [2009], three Kent descendants [2008–09], and three Farmer descendants [2006–07].

In this issue we begin **The Earliest Shermans of Dedham, Essex, and Their Wives** by Michael Johnson Wood. Part One is on Henry Sherman the Elder, who was the ancestor of *ten* colonists to New England. Eight of them had children,

“which is why so many descendants of Great Migration colonists have a Sherman line,” to quote the author. The ancestry of Henry Sherman the Elder (ca. 1512–1590) is not known, but the ancestry of his first wife (from whom all the New England colonists are descended) can tentatively be taken back as far as 1366, based on Michael Wood’s exhaustive research in the records of the manors in Dedham. Not surprisingly, the surviving wills and manorial records do not present a complete picture, and the article contains several carefully-argued hypotheses.

Next we begin **The Ancestry of Mary Whitten (Whiting), Wife of Ichabod Crippen**, by Henry Z Jones, Jr. The key piece in this puzzle was finding that Mary *Whiting*, born 25 August 1765, wife of Ichabod Crippen of Columbia County, New York, was identical with Mary *Whetton*, born in Wareham, Massachusetts, 25 August 1765. This led to a complete genealogy of the descendants of Thomas Whitten or Whetton of Plympton, Massachusetts, who married in 1736, but whose ancestry has not been determined, despite extensive efforts by the author and others.

In the April 2012 *Register* we published an article on two men named Ezekiel Fuller, by Frederick C. Hart, Jr. The companion piece appears in this issue, **Rediscovering Matthew Fuller (Died 1752–53) of Colchester and Salisbury, Connecticut**, by the same author. By studying the life of this Matthew Fuller and his family and eliminating all other possibilities, the author concluded that this man was Matthew⁶ Fuller (*Jonathan*⁵, *Matthew*⁴, *Samuel*³⁻², *Edward*¹ of the *Mayflower*). Some prior Fuller researchers had accepted this identification, and some had not. The main problem appears to have been that the 1761 will of Jonathan⁵ Fuller of Colchester does not mention the children of his deceased son Matthew, who had moved to Salisbury, 50–60 miles away.

We continue **Sampson¹ Dunbar and His Family**, with Sampson’s daughter *Mary*, who married Abraham Talbet (later Talbot) and moved to Maine, and son *Joshua*, who married Lydia Odell and moved to western New York. Mary’s descendants kept their African-American identity in Maine, while Joshua’s descendants in New York and the Midwest became identified as white. Revolutionary War service was a noticeable aspect of this family. Sampson, his son Joshua, his sons-in-law Elias Sewall and Abraham Talbet (and Abraham’s father Toby Talbet) all served, and Sampson’s son Asa appears to have served. In Part 3 of the article (in January 2013), we will see that Sampson’s son Samuel also served.

Additions and Corrections are to articles published between 2005 and 2012.

– Henry B. Hoff

THE EARLIEST SHERMANS OF DEDHAM, ESSEX, AND THEIR WIVES

PART I: HENRY SHERMAN THE ELDER AND HIS WIVES

Michael Johnson Wood

Henry Sherman, a prominent clothier in Dedham, who died in 1590, had several children. His two eldest sons, Henry the younger and Edmund, had between them fifteen grandchildren who settled in New England, either as young adults or with their parents. They did not all leave issue, but most did, which is why so many descendants of Great Migration colonists have a Sherman line.^[1]

In *New Light on Henry Sherman*, Mrs. B. L. Stratton conclusively proved that Henry Sherman the elder was not the son of that name of Thomas Sherman of Yaxley, Suffolk.^[2] That Henry, who was under age 21 in 1551, had a son Thomas who in 1587 was living in Diss, Norfolk, where his children were living in the early 1600s. In contrast, Henry Sherman the Dedham clothier was born about 1512, settled in Dedham about 1534, was fathering children in the 1540s, and was not survived by a son named Thomas. Exhaustive research, by myself and others before me, has yielded no clue to the true origin of the Dedham clothier.

The Shermans of Yaxley were armigerous, whereas the Shermans of Dedham were *not*; otherwise, they should have been recorded in at least one of the Visitations of Essex. Yet they were not recorded there, and they did not even put in a claim that had to be respited for further evidence. They had no such pretensions until a little before 1660, when one of Henry's great-grandsons, Edmund Sherman, a London merchant, was using the arms of Sherman of Yaxley, according to Guillim, but without authority.^[3] A thorough search of the records of the College of Arms, reported by Mrs. Stratton, did not produce any arms registered to a male-line descendant of the Dedham family.^[4]

¹ Among his many descendants, living and deceased, are several first-rate genealogists and editors of genealogical publications.

² Bertha L. Stratton, *New Light on Henry Sherman of Dedham, Essex, England, and Some Notes on His Descendants* (Staten Island, N.Y.: the author, 1954), 1–10. Nevertheless, the Internet is riddled with this false ancestry, which has also been perpetuated in two relatively recent books: Sherrie A. Styx, *The Mumford Families in America, 1600–1992* (Eugene, Ore.: Styx Enterprises, 1992), chart III on p. 17, and Margaret Sherman Lutzvick, *Going to Palmyra: Sherman Deeds* (Baltimore: Gateway Press, 1997), 21–22.

³ John Guillim, *Display of Heraldrie*, 4th ed. (London, 1660), 189, quoted in Bertha L. Stratton, *Transatlantic Shermans* (Staten Island, N.Y.: the author, 1969), 22, and Stratton, *New Light* [note 2], 21.

⁴ Stratton, *New Light* [note 2], 19–20; Stratton, *Transatlantic Shermans* [note 3], 25–26.

KEY DOCUMENT FOR HENRY SHERMAN

On 11 October 1574, depositions were taken in Dedham in respect of a suit in the Duchy of Lancaster between Thomas Seckford, lord of the Manor of Dedham Hall, and Robert Forthe concerning the entering and intruding upon certain lands and tenements in Dedham. One of the deponents for the plaintiff was Henry Sherman, who gave his age as “62 years or thereabouts.” He said he had lived in Dedham “for the space of 40 years,” and that he had been a copyholder of Dedham Hall for 20 years. He did not depose that he knew either party, only as to the nature of the land tenure in Dedham; he may have met each of the parties seldom, if at all. He and the other deponents were interviewed in Dedham by Matthew Smith and Edmond Bocking, Esquires, who were not local men but outsiders appointed for that purpose by a commission dated 30 June 1574.^[5]

Henry Sherman the elder married his first wife about five years after moving to Dedham, and she appears to have been the mother of most, if not all, of his children. In any event, she was the mother of his sons Henry and Edmund, from whom all New England Shermans are descended. If she was a local girl, there seems to be no proof of the family into which she had been born. Nevertheless, there is circumstantial evidence that she was a daughter of Robert Perpoynt of Dedham, as will be explained below. The essential records are those of the three manors from which all land in Dedham was held: *Dedham Hall*; *Dedham Campesse*, so named until the dissolution of the monasteries, being the property of Campsey Abbey, after which it was renamed *Overhall & Netherhall*; and the very small *Faites & Wades*.^[6] The records of the first two are among the records of the Duchy of Lancaster at The National Archives, and those of *Faites & Wades* are at the Essex County Record Office in Chelmsford.^[7] The wives of Henry Sherman the elder are never mentioned in any manorial records, but there are interesting clues.

PERPOYNT FAMILY

One of the families that had lived in Dedham for several generations before the reign of Elizabeth I was Perpoynt, often abbreviated to P’poynt. A full account of this family would be too long for this article, and in any case, the

⁵ All the documents in this file are at The National Archives, DL4/16/18. A photostatic copy of only one of them, Henry Sherman’s deposition, was published in Stratton, *Transatlantic Shermans* [note 3], facing 58, and a transcription of his deposition is in Stratton, *New Light* [note 2], 3.

⁶ *The Victoria History of the County of Essex*, vol. 10 (London: University of London Institute of Historical Research, 2001), 165–69.

⁷ Court rolls of the Manor of *Faites & Wades*, Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/DC14/14–28, of which only piece 14/14 has been needed for this article. Years 1360–1422, on membranes 2–12, are not entered consecutively, and the proceedings of 31 July 1559 are on an unnumbered membrane stitched at the end of the roll.

pedigree I have constructed is, outside the main line, almost wholly conjectural, due to there being very few degrees of kinship stated, even in the one surviving will. Briefly, therefore, the main line is:

PETER PERPOYNT, who is first mentioned on 12 June 1383,^[8] did fealty for a messuage and two acres of land, formerly of Thomas Whitlove, on 13 October 1405.^[9] Peter's wife was probably a daughter of Richard Gamenay by his wife Agnes, who was the daughter and heiress of Thomas Whitlove, whom Agnes had succeeded on 21 October 1366, at which date she was betrothed to Richard Gamenay.^[10] Peter Perpoynt's son, THOMAS PERPOYNT, who with Alice his wife did fealty for the land formerly of Thomas Whitlove on 23 June 1422,^[11] and was on the Faites & Wades homage from 1433 to 1450,^[12] was probably dead by 20 February 1463/4,^[13] the date of the next surviving court for Faites & Wades after that for 1450. His son WILLIAM PERPOYNT, born say 1420, who died between 1481 and 1488,^[14] had a second wife Agnes, who by 3 June 1488 was the wife of John Clerk, who on that date did fealty in the right of his wife Agnes for the messuage and croft called Whitloves.^[15] John Clerk died between 23 May 1499 and 8 June 1500,^[16] and on 2 October 1500 Agnes Clerk made her will,^[17] in which she named members of the Perpoynt family, but mostly without saying how they were related either to herself or to one another. Her son THOMAS PERPOYNT, so described in her will, was born say 1455, and was on the Faites & Wades homage in 1495 and 1518.^[18] He held a messuage and two acres formerly of Thomas Whitlove, and must have predeceased his son Henry, who died about 1524, for Henry to have inherited Kiggs (for which, see below). Thomas was the father of two sons, ROBERT PERPOYNT and HENRY PERPOYNT.

HENRY PERPOYNT AND KIGGS

Henry Perpoynt, the younger son, born say 1482, was a chandler, and lived in Ardleigh, the parish due south of Dedham. As Harry Perpoynt he witnessed the wills of several residents of Ardleigh between 1504 and 1520. He was almost certainly a tenant of the manor of Pigotts in Ardleigh, the records of which do not

⁸ *Ibid.*, D/DC14/14, membrane 8.

⁹ *Ibid.*, membrane 5.

¹⁰ *Ibid.*, membrane 4.

¹¹ *Ibid.*, membrane 6.

¹² *Ibid.*, membranes 12–13.

¹³ *Ibid.*, membrane 14.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, membranes 16–17, consecutive court dates.

¹⁵ *Ibid.*, membrane 17.

¹⁶ On 8 June 1500, it was presented at the Dedham Hall court that "John Clerke who lately died upon his deathbed surrendered [land described] to the use of Agnes Clerke his wife for the term of her life"; the previous court was held on 23 May 1599 (court rolls of the Manor of Dedham Hall, Duchy of Lancaster records, The National Archives, DL30/59/734).

¹⁷ Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 1/1.

¹⁸ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membranes 18–19, consecutive court dates.

survive, and died about 1524, sixteen years before 16 August 1540,^[19] having had two daughters. One was Basill, wife of John Stone of Lawford, Essex (died by 1553), she being in 1540 a coheir to property in Dedham called Kiggs as one of the next of kin of Henry Perpoynt, but by 21 October 1546 she and her husband held the whole of Kiggs.^[20] Her son John was aged 19 in 1553 when he inherited his father's property, and in 1575 was a carpenter.^[21]

On 5 October 1573, John Stone was required to "scour his ditch to the land of Henry Sherman where is the house of [*blank*] Perpoynt widow."^[22] Basill Stone's sister, whose first name is not recorded, married John Thurston of Ardleigh, chandler, and died by 16 August 1540, which we know because on that date her son James Thurston, aged under 21, was, with Basill Stone, coheir to Kiggs as one of the next of kin of Henry Perpoynt.^[23] James was either dead by 1546 when his aunt held the whole of Kiggs, or he had moved away and had transferred his share to her. On 17 September 1584,^[24] it was presented that John Stone had, since the previous court held on 4 September 1578,^[25] surrendered his cottage and three rods of land called Kiggs to William Lewes.

John Stone, buried 4 June 1599 at Dedham, had five children baptized there 1563–1577, their mother not named.

Some manorial records of Bovills Hall, Ardleigh, do survive for this period, but have not been examined. Catalogued at the Essex Record Office as A12171, they are in two boxes, 1359–1939. In box 1 are rolls for 1359–1533, 1514–1608, 1636–1646, etc., and rentals 1648–1659 etc.

The devolution of Kiggs is complex. Perhaps the origin of the name is from a William Kyges, named in the Dedham Campesse court roll from 1389 to 1392. He was dead by 8 March 1396/7, leaving a widow Joan.^[26] However, he is not named in the Faites & Wade court roll, even in the list of tenants dated 5 December 1381.^[27] On 31 March 1410, the Faites & Wades court roll shows that a cottage and half an acre "formerly Kyges" had been sold by charter by Peter Perpoynt, but to whom is not stated.^[28] However, this land was held by service, so it was ordered that it be taken into the hands of the lord of the manor, an order that was repeated by every court until 1422, but we are not told why the order was never carried out. The reason for the order would have been that the land so held could not lawfully be disposed of by charter. It would have had to be surrendered

¹⁹ Ibid., membrane 23.

²⁰ Court record missing, but information cited on 1 May 1553 (ibid., membrane 25).

²¹ Dedham Hall [note 16], DL30/60/739, View of Frankpledge on 11 April 1575, in a list of tenants who owed suit of court but made default.

²² Ibid.

²³ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membrane 23.

²⁴ Ibid., membrane 32.

²⁵ Ibid., membrane 31.

²⁶ Court rolls of the Manor of Dedham Campesse, Duchy of Lancaster records, The National Archives, DL30/58/728.

²⁷ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membrane 2.

²⁸ Ibid., membrane 5.

into the hands of the lord of the manor, who, through his steward, by the lord's grace, would have regranted it to the new tenant. Very likely, the person to whom it was "sold" in 1410 had given up trying to obtain possession, and in or before the 1420s was repaid the purchase price.

Kiggs is not mentioned between 1422 and 1 October 1518, when a list of the lands held of Faites & Wades and their tenants was compiled: *And a day was given the homage to inquire who holds or occupies one parcel of land containing by estimation 3 rods of land called Kyges, formerly in the tenure of Peter P'poynt.*^[29] Kiggs is not mentioned in the next Court roll, dated 12 October 1529,^[30] but, in the one after, dated 9 April 1537: *Robert P'poynt holds one cottage and three rods of land called Kiggs,*^[31] and he was presented as still holding it on 14 July 1539.^[32] Then, on 16 August 1540,^[33] it passed, as described above, to the coheirs of Henry Perpoynt of Ardleigh, chandler, who had died sixteen years earlier. I deduce that Kiggs was after the 1518 court granted to Thomas Perpoynt, who served on the homage that day, as the heir at law of his ancestor Peter, and after Thomas's death it passed, according to the custom of the manor, to his younger son Henry. However, Henry died while his two daughters were still children, so that Henry's elder brother Robert held it in guardianship until, in 1540, Henry's heirs were admitted.

ROBERT PERPOYNT AND WHITLOVES

In contrast, the devolution of Whitloves until the mid-sixteenth century is clear, as outlined above. The entry concerning it in the survey of 1 October 1518 has a very interesting late interpolation. The entry reads: *At this Court came Thomas P'poynt and acknowledged he held freely one messuage and two acres of land formerly of Thomas Whitlove, afterwards of Peter P'poynt, rent 15d.* As with the other entries in this rental, above the name of the tenant is that of a later tenant. In this case, it is *Now Laur: Richards.* This must have been added about forty years later, because on the same roll is recorded the business of the Court held on Tuesday, 4 September 1578,^[34] when three of the nine men on the homage were Henry Sherman the elder, Henry Sherman the younger, and John Stone. Translated from Latin, the entry reads in full, except that the date is given as the regnal year: *At this Court came Henry Sherman the elder and showed here in Court a certain writing by which he holds a messuage called Whitloves with a curtilage, a garden, and one croft of land adjoining, in the parish of Dedham, divided by hedges and ditches, which he holds of this Manor freely by the service of 15 pence yearly and suit of Court, which he had by the gift [ex donacoe] of*

²⁹ Ibid., membrane 19.

³⁰ Ibid., membrane 20.

³¹ Ibid., membrane 21.

³² Ibid., membrane 22.

³³ Ibid., membrane 23.

³⁴ Ibid., membrane 31.

Laurence Richardson, as by the said writing bearing date the fifteenth day of September [1559] appears.

Robert Perpoynt, Henry's older brother, born say 1480, was left by Agnes Clerk in 1500 her best featherbed.^[35] He was on the homage of Faites & Wades from 1529 to 1553.^[36] When he died is not known, but it was before 31 July 1559, the records of which court are in English, not Latin, and were probably intended as a draft.^[37] They include this entry: *Off the tenants of one messuage and two acres of land late Thomas P'point holden of this manor by free deed and by the yearly rent of 15 pence for in several releases to the ladye [of the manor, Frances Horsman] by the severall deaths of Robt Perpoynt, Steven Perpoynt & Henrye Perpoynt, as more plainly appeareth in the Ladye's Court Rolls 3s. 4d.*

Unfortunately, the surviving Faites & Wades court rolls do not explain "more plainly," or at all, the devolution of the "land late Thomas P'point" through these Perpoyns, how it came into the hands of Laurence Richardson, or why he gave, not sold, it to Henry Sherman. Apart from the late interpolation to the 1518 survey, the only other reference to Laurence Richardson in Dedham records is on 7 October 1555, when the Dedham Hall court roll noted that John Donton had assaulted him and violently drawn blood, for which Donton was fined 3s. 6d.^[38]

HENRY SHERMAN AND WHITLOVES

Why did Richardson give Henry Sherman the land that the Perpoyns had held for more than 150 years? I suggest Richardson did so because he or the steward of the manor wanted Whitloves to continue to be held by descendants of Thomas Whitlove, and Henry Sherman's heirs were the next of kin. Richardson may have married the widow of Robert Perpoynt or of one of Robert Perpoynt's apparent sons, Stephen, probably the younger, or Henry, probably the older. Alternatively, Richardson may have been merely the unrelated administrator of the estate of the last of the Perpoynt copyholders.

It is just possible Henry Sherman was himself the son of a sister of Robert Perpoynt and his brother Henry, but in that case the nearest heir of Robert, after the deaths of his sons, would, if my construction is correct, have been John Stone the carpenter, born about 1534, whose land in 1573 adjoined the land held by Henry Sherman on which stood the home of the widow Perpoynt. More likely, I think, is that the first wife of Henry Sherman was the sister, and in her issue the heiress, of Henry and Stephen Perpoynt, and daughter of Robert Perpoynt. This prompts the question why Whitloves, the "Perpoynt" messuage, was transferred in 1559 only to Henry, not jointly to himself and his wife. She might have been dead (and Agnes have been his next wife) and Henry could merely have disregarded

³⁵ See note 17.

³⁶ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membranes 21–25.

³⁷ *Ibid.*, not filed between membranes 25 and 26 where it ought to be, but at the end of the roll.

³⁸ Dedham Hall [note 16], DL30/60/737.

that wife's ancestral claim when transferring it later on to his youngest son Robert (see below). Or Agnes, his then wife, might also have also had Perpoynt blood perhaps through the Cranfen family (for which see below). Or indeed there might have been no change of wife in the 1550s, and Agnes, née Perpoynt, might be physically or mentally incapable of acting as co-tenant, even though no disability of any kind is hinted at in the records. Or Henry may have felt very strongly that married women should play no part in property ownership. If this last possibility were the true reason, it would explain also why none of Henry's wives is named in any records other than his own will and the parish registers of Dedham and (perhaps) Colchester. Even his friend Thomas Butter did not give the first name of Henry Sherman's wife in his 1555 will (see below). By 1573 Robert Perpoynt's widow would have been about 90, so the tenant on Henry Sherman's land is more likely to have been the widow of one of Robert's sons.

On Monday, 26 June 1581, the first court held after his twenty-first birthday, Robert Sherman (Henry Sherman's youngest son) did fealty to Thomas Lufkyn, lord of the manor of Faites & Wades,^[39] for a free tenement called "Perpoyns otherwise Richard," and for one tenement called Cranfen with two pightles, which Robert had by the gift [*ex donaco*e] of Henry Sherman the elder, and paid for relief 4s. 6d.^[40]

The court rolls of all three Dedham manors show the Perpoynt and Cranefen families were closely associated with each other throughout the sixteenth century. Perhaps Robert's mother was descended from the Cranefens, whose surname goes back to at least 1327 in the parish,^[41] and who took their name from a meadow in Dedham on the south bank of the River Stour, still so called in 1800.^[42] John Cranefen was lord of the manor of Faites & Wades in 1381.^[43] A great-grandson, John Cranefen, obtained seven acres of Wayland from Henry Perpound on 8 June 1500,^[44] which passed to John's widow with other land that later passed, through surrenders, to Henry Sherman the elder. However, John Cranefen and his wife Margery left no issue.^[45] The Henry Perpound of 1500 was, I believe, a son of

³⁹ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membrane 30, stitched before membrane 31, which covers 1573–1578. The previous court was held on 4 September 1578.

⁴⁰ The tenement Cranfens was called by Thomas Cranfen in his will dated 17 December 1529 (Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 2/203), "Richards now Thomas Cranfens," a former tenant being Richard Cranfen, so the 1581 description should probably have been written "Perpoyns and Cranfens alias Richard." Neither Laurence Richardson nor any Perpoynt ever held Cranfens.

⁴¹ Jennifer C. Ward, ed., *The Medieval Essex Community: The Lay Subsidy of 1327* (Chelmsford, Essex: Essex Record Office, 1983), 18.

⁴² Gerald H. Rendall, *Dedham in History, Feudal, Industrial and Ecclesiastical* (Colchester, Essex: Benham, 1937), map as frontispiece.

⁴³ Faites & Wades [note 7], D/DC14/14, membrane 2.

⁴⁴ Dedham Hall [note 16], DL30/59/732.

⁴⁵ Will of John Cranefen, dated 15 March 1510/1, no probate date (Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 1/182). On 18 May 1513 the death of John Cranefen was presented at Dedham Hall court, he having died since the previous court held 2 June 1512 (Dedham Hall [note 16], DL30/59/735).

William Perpoynt by his unknown first wife (his second wife was Agnes, later Clerk, whose 1500 will has been cited).

“Agnes, wife of Henry Sherman the elder” was buried in Dedham 14 October 1580, and he next married Marion Wilson on 5 June 1581 in Dedham. She was the widow of Edmund Wilson, merchant, of St. Leonard’s, Colchester, who married her in Dedham on 6 April 1563. She was previously the widow of Thomas Smythe of Dedham, whose will, dated 12 April 1562, was proved 2 June 1563.^[46] The will mentioned wife Marion and sons Thomas and James.^[47] After the death of Marion, perhaps the “Mrs Sherman” buried 4 August 1584 at St. James, Colchester (as Henry moved to Colchester about then), Henry married a last wife Margery, who was named several times in his 1589/90 will. Her death or burial has not been found.

PIERCE BUTTER, JOHN WOOD, AND HENRY SHERMAN

It has long been supposed that the mother of the children of Henry Sherman the elder was Agnes née Butter — which, due to a careless misreading, has often been written “Butler,” leading to ludicrous speculations about her ancestry. This is because Pierce Butter of Colchester, in his will dated August 1599, proved 20 November 1600, named his “cousin Harry Sherman,” and appointed his “loving friend Henry Sherman the elder” one of his executors.^[48] However, Mrs. Stratton has pointed out that John Wood of Dedham, clothier, left a will dated 8 March 1576/7, proved 2 April 1577, witnessed by Henry Sherman the elder, naming “my cousin Henry Sherman the younger.”^[49]

The Butter and Sherman families were closely associated from at least 6 April 1551 when it was presented at a Court of the manor of Overhall & Netherhall that *Thomas Butter hath alynated and sould to Henry Shearman all yt his tenement with the p’tenances called Sommers, and hath surrendered the same into the hands of Robte Waye in ye presence of John Rye and John Rand, to remain to the*

⁴⁶ Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 5/118; F. G. Emmison, ed., *Essex Wills (England)*, vol. 1, Special Publications of the National Genealogical Society No. 51 (Washington, D.C., 1982), 225–26.

⁴⁷ Thomas and Marion (____) Smythe had three children, all baptized in Dedham: *Thomas Smythe*, baptized 26 February 1559/60, buried in Dedham 14 April 1562 [his father was buried 20 April 1562]; *James Smythe*, baptized 10 September 1561, buried as “singleman” in Dedham 22 March 1585/6; and *Susan Smythe*, baptized 26 December 1562. The record of Susan’s baptism does not describe her father Thomas Smythe as deceased; however, I know of no other Thomas Smythe or Smith of Dedham then.

⁴⁸ Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 68 Wallop, PROB11/96/235, abstracted in G. Andrews Moriarty, “Genealogical Research in England: Butter,” *Register* 76 (1922):278–95, at 280–81.

⁴⁹ Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 12 Doughty, PROB11/59/20, abstracted in Henry F. Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, 2 vols. (Boston: NEHGS, 1901; repr. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1969), 2:1162.

said Henry and his heirs forever.^[50] On 14 May 1553, Thomas Butter surrendered to Henry Sherman a messuage and twenty acres of land held of the manor of Dedham Hall, which on 12 April 1581 Henry Sherman the elder surrendered to his son and namesake.^[51] On 20 August 1555 Thomas Butter made his will,^[52] and appointed as his executors his eldest son, William Butter, and Henry Sherman, to each of whom he gave £3 and a gown. He gave *unto Harry Sherman's wife a silver pot*, which may have been a christening present for her new-born child — or expected child, in case the testator died before the baby's birth. This does not demonstrate kinship, merely that the two families were close friends. It should not be forgotten that the first parcel of land transferred by Thomas Butter to Henry Sherman was by *sale* about seventeen years after Henry had settled in Dedham, and about twelve years after his first marriage. Thomas called her merely Harry Sherman's wife, which suggests the wife of a friend (since he used first names for most other beneficiaries), and that she was not related to Thomas.

On 17 June 1607, John Stokes of Colchester, clothier, and Frances his wife, exhibited a bill of complaint in Chancery against Henry Sherman of Dedham, clothier. Frances was the sister of Robert Wood, deceased, and administratrix of his estate, and Henry Sherman was executor of the will of John Wood, the father of Frances and Robert. The subject was lands in Lawford and Harwich, Essex. Of particular interest is that after reciting from the 1577 will of John Wood, the plaintiffs *further shewed that Mary the testator's wife and Henry Sherman forthwith after the death of the said testator proved the said will, And that Mary, within a short time after, took to husband one Pierce Butter of Dedham aforesaid, clothier, and that thereupon Pierce Butter and Mary and the said Henry Sherman, minding nothing less than the good of the children of the testator or the performance of the trust reposed in Mary and Henry by the testator, but of set purpose (as it seemed) to enrich themselves, and utterly to overthrow the poor estate of the poor fatherless children, by combination and complott amongst themselves, agreed amongst themselves that Henry should retain in his own hands some part of the testator's estate to his own use.*^[53]

I have been unable to find the answer by Henry Sherman or the depositions of any witnesses, although they were obtained. Later stages are recorded in the Decrees and Orders Books. On 25 November 1607, the court was *informed that the matter hath long depended in this Court and witnesses were examined and*

⁵⁰ Court rolls of the Manor of Overhall & Netherhall [formerly Dedham Campesse], Duchy of Lancaster records, The National Archives, DL30/61/746, a draft in English entered between proceedings both dated 1589. The heading is mutilated, so the date has had to be obtained by cross-reference from an unconnected entry in the court for 12 April 1581 in DL30/61/744.

⁵¹ Dedham Hall [note 16], court of 12 April 1581, which cites the 1553 surrender, the records of which court are missing.

⁵² Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 5 Ketchyn, PROB11/38/23b, abstracted in Moriarty, "Genealogical Research in England: Butter" [note 48], *Register* 76:278–79.

⁵³ The National Archives, C2/Jas1/S37/53.

long since published. The plaintiffs, John Stokes and his wife, were *very poor* and the case *but of small moment*. Sir John Tindall, one of the masters of the court, was appointed to consider the evidence. On Wednesday, 17 January 1607/8, his report was read in court, and Mr. De Corbett and Mr. Robert Sandford were authorised to call before them, not only John and Frances Stokes and Henry Sherman, but also William Butter *who in equity as it seemeth is meetest to be charged with the most part of the pl[aintiff]s' demands.*^[54] Accordingly, on Wednesday, 1 February 1608/9, it was decided that *William Butter the executor of Pierce Butter is in equity to be charged with the arrearages of the rents of the lands in Hertf. now in demande, received by the said Perce Butter and Mary his wyffe in the lifetime and minority of John Wood and Robert Wood brethren to Frances the complainant, and that the def. Sherman is not to be charged therewith in regard he did never intermeddle either with letting of the said lands or receiving of the rents; and therefore it is ordered that the pls shall and may take their remedy against the said William Butter in ordinary proceedings . . . or . . . may take the benefit and advantage of the indenture and obligation made by the said Pearce Butter to the said deft Sherman.*^[55] On 15 May 1609, John and Frances Stokes sought an injunction against William Butter *in forma pauperis*, and on 29 July 1609, Sir John Tindall was appointed to *hear and determine the matter in question* between John Stokes and his wife and William Butter,^[56] but the ultimate conclusion seems to be unrecorded.

However, it is not necessary to know the outcome to appreciate that John Wood and Pierce Butter, who both describe the same Henry Sherman as their cousin,^[57] had married the same woman. This corroborates the evidence of the Dedham parish register, in which John and Henry Wood, described as “sons-in-law of Pierce Butter,” were recorded as buried together on 15 November 1587 (sons-in-law meaning in this instance stepsons).

The two earliest children of John Wood seem to have been by a first wife Ann, so the first child by Mary was probably the above-named Henry Wood, born in 1559, just too early to appear in the Dedham parish register, which starts in 1560. John’s other seven children were baptized between 1561 and 1575. After Mary became Pierce Butter’s second wife, probably in 1578, she had six more children, baptized between 1579 and about 1588 (the baptism of the youngest child James, who is named in his father’s will, is not recorded, due to a hiatus in the Dedham parish register for the whole of the year 1588). Mary seems to have died soon after the birth of James, because Pierce Butter soon afterwards married Thomasine, widow of John Thompson, whose children by her are named in Pierce’s will. Pierce Butter was the eldest son of William Butter of Dedham,

⁵⁴ The National Archives, C33/113, ff. 278b, 546.

⁵⁵ The National Archives, C33/115, f. 611 and C33/116, f. 609 (two copies).

⁵⁶ The National Archives, C33/115, f. 1048.

⁵⁷ Henry Sherman the younger (c.1545–1610) became “the elder” at the death of his father in 1590, but that does not affect the reasoning in the text.

clothier, born about 1521,^[58] died 1594, by his first wife Ann, née Gurdon,^[59] and grandson of Thomas Butter of Dedham clothier (born say 1493, died by 15 October 1555), who married first about 1516 Alice Lufkin, daughter of Bartholomew Lufkin of Dedham, according to the latter's will dated 5 July 1535.^[60]

Would John Wood and Pierce Butter have described the same Henry Sherman as cousin if he were their wife's cousin? Apparently so, as it is difficult to believe the two men were, coincidentally, both blood relatives of Henry Sherman the younger [called the elder after 1590]. And, if there really were a blood relationship between Pierce Butter himself and the Shermans, why is Pierce himself the only member of either family to allude to it? It is not as though he were the only member of either the Butter family or the Sherman family whose will has survived.

Nothing is known of the ancestry of John Wood, but in Part 2 I will demonstrate that Pierce Butter was not related to Susan Lawrence, the wife of Henry Sherman the younger. The relatives of Pierce Butter, including Gurdon and Lufkin, have been well worked out, and no plausible place for a wife of Henry Sherman the elder can be found among them.^[61]

How can these facts be reconciled with my deduction that the first wife of Henry Sherman the elder was a Perpoynt? I can think of a rather complicated solution.

I have argued above that Robert Perpoynt (ca.1480–1553/59) had two sons, Henry and Stephen, who both died without issue, and one daughter who married about 1539 Henry Sherman the elder. This argument is based on the fact that Whitloves, the only land held of any Dedham manor by Robert Perpoynt, passed as a gift into the hands of Henry Sherman in 1559. Perhaps Robert had a younger daughter, for whom there was no other ancestral land to be inherited. This daughter would have been coheir to Whitloves, but Laurence Richardson, when he had Whitloves in his hands, could, for aught we know, have paid that daughter or her heirs her share of its value so that Whitloves could pass intact to Henry Sherman for the benefit of his issue. If so, this second daughter would have married a man who held no land in Dedham (there being no record of a tenant that fits), and was the mother of Mary, who married successively John Wood and Pierce Butter. Mary was born about 1543 (based on the births of her children, as shown above), and could have been the only surviving child of her parents. She married young, so that, when Laurence Richardson gave Whitloves to Henry

⁵⁸ On 22 June 1591 William Butter deposed that he was 70 or thereabouts (The National Archives, DL4/33/42). See also the Genealogical Summary in Moriarty, "Genealogical Research in England: Butter" [note 48], *Register* 76:292–95.

⁵⁹ G. Andrews Moriarty, "Genealogical Research in England: The Gurdon Family," *Register* 82 (1938):380–87 et seq., including 95 (1941):69–72, at 72.

⁶⁰ Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 3/10.

⁶¹ For Gurdon, see note 59. The Lufkin information is based on the author's unpublished research.

Sherman in 1559, she was already the young wife of John Wood, who, considering his many properties at his death, was probably already the holder of lands in more than one parish, and wealthier than Henry Sherman then was. Therefore, John Wood and his wife Mary “needed” Whitloves less than Henry Sherman did.

A simpler solution would be that Mary was a niece of Henry Sherman the elder, whose place of origin is still unknown. Unfortunately, this possibility is not supported by any evidence yet discovered. Mary predeceased him by about two years, but if she were his niece, would he not have mentioned her children in his long will? Not necessarily, since both of Mary’s husbands were well-to-do, and Henry could have chosen not to benefit wider kin.^[62]

None of the siblings of Henry Sherman the younger is mentioned as a cousin of John Wood or Pierce Butter or their wife Mary. This could be because the mother of Henry Sherman the younger was not the mother of the other children of Henry Sherman the elder, but such a deduction is unsound, based on the analysis above, summarized in the Genealogical Summary below. Henry Sherman the younger was obviously appointed an executor by both testators because of his competence. His relationship to their wife Mary (which may have been somewhat distant) was probably merely secondary.

Incidentally, neither Henry Sherman the elder nor any of his family lived in the sixteenth century at Southfields in Dedham. Not only is there no documentary evidence to support Mrs. Stratton’s belief (which she admitted late in life), but the continuous ownership and occupancy of Southfields is known.^[63] Richard Wood (died 1559), who was left Southfields by John Soffham in 1552, to whom he seems to have been unrelated, has no known kinship with the John Wood discussed above. Richard Wood’s son John was living in 1584, whereas the John Wood discussed above died in 1577. However, the eldest son of the latter was named Richard, so John Wood (died 1577) could have been a nephew of the tenant of Southfields, whose parents, and siblings (if any), are unknown.

GENEALOGICAL SUMMARY

HENRY SHERMAN^[64] was born about 1512,^[65] perhaps in Essex. He settled in Dedham, Essex about 1534, and late in life in Colchester, Essex, about 1584. He died between 26 February 1589/90 and 25 July 1590 (dates of codicil and probate), probably in Colchester. His first wife, whom he married about 1539, was perhaps **A DAUGHTER OF ROBERT PERPOYNT** of Dedham. She was probably

⁶² Henry’s 1589/90 will (see below) mentioned the children of his three sons and his daughter Judith, but did not mention any children of deceased daughter Alice Fince, who may have had two daughters alive when the will was made (see note 68 below).

⁶³ *Victoria History of the County of Essex* [note 6], 10:158, 163–64.

⁶⁴ Henry Sherman has been given no superscript since he had both grandchildren and great-children who immigrated to New England.

⁶⁵ He was age 62 or thereabouts in 1574 (see note 5).

identical with **AGNES**, wife of Henry Sherman the elder, who was buried in Dedham 14 October 1580. He married next in Dedham 5 June 1581, **MARION** (____) (**SMYTHE**) **WILSON**, widow of Thomas Smythe of Dedham, then of Edmund Wilson of St. Leonard's, Colchester, whom she had married in Dedham 5 April 1563. She was perhaps "Mrs Sherman" buried at St. James, Colchester, 4 August 1584. Henry married last **MARGERY** _____, who was living when he made his will.

As Henry Shearman the elder, of Colchester, Essex, he left a will dated 20 January 1589/90, with a codicil dated 26 February 1589/90, proved in London 25 July 1590.^[66] The will named son Henry Shearman and his children Henry, Samuel, Daniel, John, Ezechiell, Phebe, Nathaniel, and Anne Shearman; son Edmonde Shearman and his children Edmonde, Richard, Bezaliell, Anne, and Sara Shearman (all under age; sons under 22, daughters under 21), son-in-law William Petfield and his children Richard, Susan, and Elizabeth Petfield (all under age); wife Margerye; son Robert; Jane and Anne Shearman, underage daughters of Robert [evidently the testator's son Robert]; daughter Judith Petfield; son-in-law Nicholas Fynce; the wives of sons Edmond, Henry, and Robert; the poor of All Hallows [i.e., All Saints, Colchester]; and the poor of Dedham and the free school of Dedham (the testator asked to be buried in Dedham). Executors were to be sons Henry and Edmond.

Children of Henry Sherman and his first wife (if Agnes was his second wife, she could have been the mother of at least one of the youngest children):

- i. **ALICE SHERMAN**, b. say 1540; bur. Dedham 20 Oct. 1580 as Alice, wife of Nicholas Fince; m. ca. 1562, as his first wife, **NICHOLAS FINCE**, b. after 25 Aug. 1532 (date of his father's will), bur. Dedham 28 Feb. 1593/4, son of John and Ellen (____) Fince of Ardleigh, Essex.^[67] Nicholas and Alice had seven children baptized in Dedham from 1562/3 to 1578. The burials of five in infancy or childhood are recorded there, and the other two children, Judith and Alice, may have died young also as they were not named in their grandfather's will.^[68]
- ii. **JUDITH SHERMAN**, b. say 1543, bur. Dedham 1 April 1601 as Judith, wife of William Petfield; m. Dedham 27 June 1566 **WILLIAM PETFIELD**, clothier, living in 1610,^[69] probably the elder son of John Petfield of Earls Colne, Essex, clerk, whose undated will proved 17 June 1572, names also a younger

⁶⁶ Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 51 Drury, PROB 11/75/34, published in full in Thomas Townsend Sherman, *Sherman Genealogy* . . . (New York: Tobias A. Wright, 1920), 53–57; abstracted in Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* [note 49], 2:1164–65.

⁶⁷ Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ACR 2/253. Nicholas was named in the will of his brother John Fince dated 24 April 1559, no probate date (Emmison, *Essex Wills* [note 46], 250).

⁶⁸ However, it is possible that Judith and Alice were named in the 1625 will of their first cousin, Ann (Sherman) Angier (see Part 3) as Judith Cartwright and "Allse Mase," widow, amongst beneficiaries known to be Ann's relatives.

⁶⁹ "Anna Petfield, daughter to William Petfield," was mentioned in the will of [her uncle] Henry Sherman, dated 21 August 1610 (see Part 2 of this article).

- son Matthew.^[70] William and Judith had nine children baptized in Dedham from 1567 to 1588, the eldest being named Matthew.
- iii. HENRY SHERMAN, b. say 1545; m. SUSAN LAWRENCE. See Part 2.
 - iv. EDMUND SHERMAN, b. say 1548; m. (1) ANN PELLETT; (2) ANN CLERE. See Parts 3 and 4.
 - v. John Sherman, b. say 1551,^[71] bur. Dedham 16 Oct. 1576, unmarried. He left an undated nuncupative will, probably proved in 1576.^[72] The will mentioned brothers-in-law “William Pettfylld” and “Nycollas Fynce”; brother Robert Sharman; “my mother”; and “my father.”
 - vi. THOMAS SHERMAN, b. say 1555; bur. Dedham 16 March 1563/4. Probably he was the godson of Thomas Butter, as discussed above.
 - vii. ROBERT SHERMAN,^[73] bp. Dedham 6 Feb. 1559/60; bur. St. Stephen Coleman Street, London, 14 Jan. 1602/3.^[74] He was educated at Cambridge University, and became a Fellow of the College of Physicians in 1599.^[75] He m. (1) Dedham 9 Dec. 1583 BARBARA BROWNE, bp. Dedham 1 April 1561, daughter of Martin and Katherine (Reynolds) (Warner) Browne;^[76] (2) shortly after 4 July 1597 BRIDGET JENNEY, daughter of Francis and Margaret (Peyton) Jenney.^[77] Robert’s will, dated 10 Jan. 1602/3, proved 20 Jan. 1602/3,^[78] names wife Bridget; children Jane, Mary, Anne, and Robert; son Richard. Brother Henry Sherman was to be executor.

(to be continued)

Michael J. Wood is a retired professional genealogist in London. He can be contacted at michaeljwood123@btinternet.com.

⁷⁰ Episcopal Consistory Court of London, 164 Bullocke, at the London Metropolitan Archives.

⁷¹ John Sherman attended the Dedham Hall View of Frankpledge on 9 April 1572, so he had probably attained his majority since the previous View of Frankpledge for that court was on 1 October 1571 (Dedham Hall [note 16], DL30/60/739).

⁷² Essex Record Office, Chelmsford, D/ABW 34/221, abstracted in Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* [note 49], 2:1162, and F. G. Emmison, ed., *Essex Wills: The Bishop of London’s Commissary Court, 1569–1578* (Chelmsford, Essex: Essex Record Office, 1994), 202.

⁷³ Perhaps Robert Sherman was named after Robert Perpoynet, probably his grandfather.

⁷⁴ Parish registers of St. Stephen Coleman Street, London.

⁷⁵ John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses: A Biographical List of All Known Students, Graduates and Holders of Offices at the University of Cambridge, from the Earliest Times to 1900: Part 1 (From the Earliest Times to 1751)*, 4 vols. (Cambridge: University Press, 1922–27), 4:63.

⁷⁶ Joan Corder, ed., *The Visitations of Suffolk, 1561*, 2 parts, Publications of The Harleian Society, new series, vols. 2–3 (London, 1981–84), 2:183 (Reynolds). The will of Katherine’s brother Henry “Reignoldes” of Little Belstead, Suffolk, dated 9 August 1585, proved 13 October 1587 (Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 61 Spencer, PROB 11/71/166b, abstracted in Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* [note 49], 2:1164), mentions “cousin Sherman of Colchester,” evidently Robert Sherman, who witnessed the will.

⁷⁷ Sherman, *Sherman Genealogy* [note 66], 87–89; Corder, *Visitations of Suffolk, 1561* [note 76], 3:299 (Jenney).

⁷⁸ Commissary Court of London Wills, 19:318, abstracted in Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* [note 49], 2:1167.

THE ANCESTRY OF MARY WHITTEN (WHITING), WIFE OF ICHABOD CRIPPEN

*Henry Z Jones, Jr.**

For years descendants of Ichabod⁵ Crippen (*John*⁴⁻³, *Jabez*², *Thomas*¹) have searched in vain for the ancestry of his wife Mary “Whiting,” her surname as passed down from generation to generation in the family.^[1] The author and other Crippen family genealogists (such as Samuel W. Comstock, Chief Justice Harold Van Voorhis, Estelle C. Watson, Donna Y. Logan, and Kathryn Crippen Warner) have conducted exhaustive investigations of Whiting families throughout New York and New England, trying to tie in Mary Whiting Crippen with other known Whiting groups in the region. But no firm connection was ever found.

Sometimes in genealogy the answers to long-sought-for problems are right before our eyes but often are overlooked. This was the case in the problem concerning Mary “Whiting” Crippen. My recent reexamination of the 1838 Revolutionary War pension file of Ichabod Crippen shows that his widow Mary Crippen said that “she was married to the said Ichabod Crippen on the 18th day of September 1783 by Esq. Spencer, J.P., at Spencertown; that previous to her said marriage she resided in the town of Alford, state of Massachusetts and bore the maiden name of Mary Whitting.” Pages from the old family Bible sent to Washington, D.C., to document her pension claim reveal that “M--- Crippen, daughter of John Whiten, was born August 25, 1765.”^[2] Neither of these two versions of her surname in the pension file was in the standard “Whiting” spelling.

Alford, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, was in the disputed border area between colonial Massachusetts and New York. Records for the region may be found under both jurisdictions. The John³ Crippen family resided in the northern part of Alford in “The Gore” between Stockbridge, Massachusetts, and Hillsdale and Spencertown, New York.^[3] Early Alford records showed no “Whiting” per se

* The author would like to thank Gordon L. Remington, FASG, FUGA, of Salt Lake City, Utah, and the Honorable Chief Justice (Emeritus) Harold Van Voorhis of Des Moines, Iowa, for their assistance with and encouragement in writing this article.

¹ Kathryn Crippen Warner, “Crippen Family Records 1600’s–1900’s,” undated manuscript [FHL 0,987,300–301]; Estelle Clark Watson, *The Crippen, Chamberlain, and Other Families of Massachusetts and Connecticut* (Evanston, Ill.: the author, 1957) [FHL 0,873,030 Item 9].

² Revolutionary War Pension File, Ichabod Crippen, W18982.

³ “The Arrivals of the Crippens in Berkshire County, MA,” typewritten manuscript sent to the author by Kathryn Crippen Warner, Eaton Rapids, Michigan, on 20 July 1966: “John³ Crippen brought his family about 1763 from Amenia, Dutchess County, NY to Great Barrington and settled in the northwestern part, in ‘the Gore,’ in what is now the town of Alford; very possibly the place they settled is now in the state of NY as it was near the border at that time and later a strip of varying width was given to NY; in fact the survey for the border between the states of MA and NY speaks of ‘the house of John Crippen being on the border.’”

at all in the town pre-1800; however, close scrutiny of deeds and census materials revealed that there were indeed “Whittens” in the town at an early date. By checking various indices of surnames of colonial American families and seeing how “Whiting,” “Whiton,” “Whiten,” “Whittin,” “Whetten,” “Witon,” “Whitten,” and even “Whitney” often were used in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries in reference to the very same name, a new avenue of exploration as to the ancestry of Mary “Whiting” Crippen opened up. This article is the result of that journey.

An early Whitten found in Alford records was one William Whitten. In a deed dated 19 March 1783, William Whitten of Alford sold land there to Benjamin Sprague of the same place.^[4] The 1790 census of Alford notes that William Whitten had two males over 16 years of age, five males under 16, and four females in his household. Importantly, he was listed but two names away from Ezra⁴ Crippin, the uncle of Ichabod⁵ Crippen, on that old roll.^[5] William Whetton of Alford sold land bordering on property owned by Stephen Hogeboom and Joseph Crippen among others to Daniel Tickner on 5 February 1796. William’s wife Thankful also signed.^[6]

Another early Alford resident was one Thomas Whitten. New York records contain papers in the estate of Thomas Whitten, late of Alford, Berkshire County. A petition, dated the 1st Tuesday in February 1789, by Judah Swift, of Amenia Precinct, Dutchess County, yeoman, and David Pixley, of Stockbridge, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, gentleman, administrators of the estate, asked permission to sell real estate. The file also contains another petition to sell dated 4 June 1789, and an affidavit dated 12 October 1789 of Judah Swift and Nathan Barlow.^[7] Berkshire court records continue the settlement of the estate in other documents, noting that at the time of his death Thomas Whitten and David Pixley of Stockbridge were both tenants in common of a forge for the manufacturing of iron in Alford.^[8]

Another New York record regarding the disposition of Thomas Whitten’s estate may be found in a document registered in Columbia County on 20 May 1789 wherein “Thomas Whetten, late of Hillsdale district in the County of Columbia, lately died intestate.”^[9] One John Whetten of Hillsdale, Columbia County, petitioned to be administrator of his estate, and letters of administration were so granted. John Whitten of Hillsdale, Columbia County, New York, sold land in Alford, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, to Stephen Hogeboom on 4

⁴ Berkshire County Land Records, Southern District, 47:14.

⁵ 1790 U.S. Census, Alford, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, roll 4, p. 27.

⁶ Berkshire County Land Records, Southern District, 34:50.

⁷ Kenneth Scott, *Genealogical Data from Administration Papers from the New York State Court of Appeals in Albany* (New York: National Society of Colonial Dames in the State of New York, 1972), 360.

⁸ Berkshire County Court of Common Pleas, 10:96, 184.

⁹ Columbia County, New York, Administrations A:63.

December 1790,^[10] the land touched the state line and adjoined property owned by a Roswell Griffen [probably Roswell⁴ Crippen].

But it was Massachusetts probate records that really were instrumental in solving the Whitten-Whiting puzzle. Thomas Whitten of Alford had died insolvent, and several proceedings documented the settlement of his estate. An inventory at Alford 27 May 1788 of the real estate of Thomas Whitten possessed by Mary Whitten, widow, recorded that his property began at the New York State line, which could account as to why “Hillsdale” was also given as his residence in other documents. The list of creditors included William Whitten, Judah Swift, Benjamin Bumpus, and several members of the Morse family. Also noted was the payment of two days expenses to John Whitton for a trip on business to Great Barrington. Another entry shows that the executors went to Alford with the Sheriff “to eject J. Whitten off the land.” The file shows that John Whitten’s claim to the Thomas Whitten estate was rejected.^[11]

Importantly, in files beginning in June 1785 and ending January 1789, several locations were mentioned in the accounting of funds expended in settling Thomas Whitten’s estate. Trips to Great Barrington, Pittsfield, and Alford, Massachusetts (“to set off the Widow’s third”), were noted as expected; but also mentioned were expenditures made for journeys to Amenia, New York, near Sharon, Connecticut, “to see Mr. Swift,” and several to Plymouth, Wareham, and Rochester, Massachusetts, to settle accounts there.^[12] These Plymouth County notations were a red flag to possible relationships elsewhere, as the locale was so distant from Berkshire County in western Massachusetts.

Searches then were undertaken in the records of Plymouth County to see if firm connections to the Alford/Hillsdale Whittens might be found — and they were. Only one potential entry of interest was found in Rochester, Plymouth County, vital records: “Mary, daughter of Thomas and Lydia Whitten, was bp. 24 June 1739.”^[13] However, crucial data were finally discovered at Wareham, a new town set off from Rochester in 1739. Wareham town records included among the “Children of John Whetton by his wife Abigail [*sic*]: Mary Whetton, born August 25, 1765.”^[14] This date matches exactly the entry given for Mary’s birth in the old Ichabod Crippen family Bible found in his pension file!

Wareham town records also include other Whittens who ended up in Berkshire County (e.g., William, Robert, Thankful, and Thomas Whitten), as well as members of the Bumpus, Swift, and Morse families who figure in the

¹⁰ Berkshire County Deeds, Southern District, 29:166.

¹¹ Berkshire County Probate, 7:249.

¹² Berkshire County Probate, 7:248–50.

¹³ Church Records of the First Congregational Church of Rochester [FHL 0,482,220 through 0,482,224], 306.

¹⁴ Town and Vital Records of Wareham, Massachusetts, 1739–1876 [FHL 0,482,240], 1:289. For the vital records note Richard W. Griffith, *Abstracts of Vital Records of the Town of Wareham, Massachusetts* (Wareham, Mass.: the author, 1996).

distribution of Thomas Whitten's estate there and were related to him or his children's wives.

Documenting this relationship between the Alford and Wareham Whittens, descendants of Ichabod⁵ Crippen and his wife Mary Whitten, revealed an entire new collection of family lines to explore. Ichabod's progeny has long known of their descent from Edward¹ Fuller of the *Mayflower* via Thankful⁴ Fuller, wife of Jabez² Crippen. Now they can add lines back to Edward¹ Doty, Stephen¹ Hopkins, and Francis¹ Cooke through Abigail (Morse) Whitten, mother of Mary (Whitten) Crippen.^[15]

GENEALOGICAL SUMMARY

1. THOMAS¹ WHETTEN, born perhaps about 1715,^[16] died, probably in Alford, Massachusetts, in 1785.^[17] Being "of Plymtown," he married in Falmouth, Massachusetts, on 1 June 1736, **LYDIA WEEKS**.^[18] Interestingly enough, the banns of marriage of this couple were published at Plympton on 1 September 1733, nearly three years earlier.^[19] Lydia was the daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Chase) Weeks, who eventually left Falmouth and settled in Carteret County, North Carolina. The will of Benjamin ("Bingham") Weeks of "Cartwright Conunty" [*sic*] was dated 9 November 1744, and among other legacies left "One Shilling, Sterling to my Daughter Lidde Witton."^[20] It appears that Thomas married again much later in life **MARY _____**, as his probate papers mention a wife Mary.^[21]

Edward Bumpas of Rochester in the County of Plymouth, yeoman, in consideration of £400 sold land in Rochester to Thomas Whitten, refiner, on 19 July 1738.^[22] Rochester proprietors' records for 4 March 1739 mention "forty acres laid out to Edward Bumpus . . . being the northern part of land upon which

¹⁵ Bruce Campbell MacGunnigle, *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations, Volume 4, Third Edition, Family of Edward Fuller* (Plymouth, Mass.: General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 2006), 55, 56, 181; Peter B. Hill, *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations, Volume Eleven, Part One, Second Edition, Family of Edward Doty* (Plymouth, Mass.: General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 2009), 11 (includes Hopkins and Cooke connections), 23, 69, 227.

¹⁶ As of this writing, the ancestry of Thomas¹Whitten has not been firmly established, in spite of what the reader might find on the Internet.

¹⁷ Elmer I. Shepard Collection in the Berkshire Athenaeum [FHL 1,684,382], Drawer #1 under "Alford"; letter dated 9 April 1997 to the author from Prudy Barton, Local History Dept., The Berkshire Athenaeum.

¹⁸ Oliver B. Brown, *Vital Records of Falmouth, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Camden, Maine: Picton Press, 1976), 218.

¹⁹ *Vital Records of Plympton, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston: NEHGS, 1923), 427.

²⁰ Carteret County, North Carolina, Wills, 6:62. For more on the Weeks and Chase families, see geocities.com~weekseekers/mrywks.html, for "Notes on the Ancestry of Benjamin Weeks."

²¹ Berkshire County Court of Common Pleas, 7:249, where "Mary, widow and relict of Thomas Whitten, late of Alford," is mentioned.

²² Plymouth County Deeds, 32:61.

Thomas Whitten now lives.”^[23] At the March 1739/40 term of the Plymouth County Court of Common Pleas, Thomas Witten, bloomer of Wareham, sued Increase Robinson, bloomer of Plymouth, who defaulted but appealed.^[24] In September 1741, Thomas Whitten, bloomer of Wareham, sued Oliver Pratt, bloomer of Taunton, concerning a note dated 13 November 1739, regarding “Two hundred and a half of Good Refined Iron Delivered To Mr. Edward Jackson in Boston.” Pratt defaulted, and Whitten was awarded £20 plus court costs.^[25] Samuel Doty of Wareham in the County of Plymouth, mariner, sold additional land in what was now called Wareham to Thomas Whitting of the same town, refiner, on 21 September 1742.^[26] The Wareham church book shows Lydia “Whitting,” wife of Thomas, was received on 13 May 1744 and Thomas Whetten on 8 January 1748/9.^[27]

Wareham town records mention Thomas Whitten often. On 10 January 1739 and 21 October 1740, Thomas Whetten was one of the men elected “to sell the room left for pews in behalf of the town.”^[28] In 1742/3, he was to be “the man to supply the town with a school for the year ensuing.”^[29] On 28 March 1744, Thomas Whitten was chosen as a constable.^[30] In 1747, he was “to care that the herings have free corce upstream in the pursuing year.”^[31] His “creature mark” in 1747 was “mackrel tales in both ears.”^[32] On 29 August 1748, he was paid for boarding Betsy Raymond.^[33] He was elected sealer of weights and measures in March 1749.^[34] On 11 March 1750, he was chosen “to see to the preservation of deer for the ensuing year.”^[35] On 9 Sept 1751, Thomas Whetten and Ebenezer Briggs were agents chosen by the town “to carry on the action between Mr. Thatcher, Esq. and Israel Fearing with respect to the minesterial land and meadow.”^[36] On 9 March 1752, Thomas Whetten was chosen town treasurer.

²³ Rochester Proprietors’ Book, I:461.

²⁴ David Thomas Konig, ed., *Plymouth County Court Records, 1686–1859*, CD-ROM (Boston: NEHGS and Pilgrim Society, 2002), online at *AmericanAncestors.org*, 6:192.

²⁵ *Ibid.*, 6:265.

²⁶ Plymouth County Deeds, 35:163. In 1739 Wareham was established as a town from parts of Rochester and “Agawam” (William Francis Galvin, *Historical Data Relating to Counties, Cities and Towns in Massachusetts*, 5th ed. [Boston: NEHGS, 1997], 120).

²⁷ Records of the First Church of Wareham, Massachusetts [FHL 0,482,239 Item 3], 2–3. See also Col. Leonard H. Smith, Jr. and Norma H. Smith, *Records of the First Church of Wareham, Massachusetts, 1739–1891* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1974).

²⁸ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:4.

²⁹ *Ibid.*, 1:9.

³⁰ *Ibid.*, 1:10.

³¹ *Ibid.*, 1:22.

³² *Ibid.*, 1:24 (?). The page numbers in the original Wareham Town Records are often smudged or in darkened sections of the books; as a result, there may be a few errors in some citations of pages.

³³ *Ibid.*, 1:25.

³⁴ *Ibid.*, 1:32.

³⁵ *Ibid.*, 1:37.

³⁶ *Ibid.*, 1:41.

Lieu^t Jeremy Bumpus and Thomas Whetten were voted “to care that the heering have free passage up the several streams in Wareham.” On that date, Thomas was chosen to prosecute Butler Wing for his refusing to serve as constable in the ensuing year.^[37] For 1753/4, Thomas was again elected constable.^[38] On 25 March 1754, Thomas Whetten, Ebenezer Briggs, and Rowland Swift were voted “to be a Commitey to settle the town’s accounts with Sam^l Burge, one of ye former Town Treasurers.”^[39] In March 1755, Thomas was selected to see that the herring had free passage.^[40] A notation for 7 March 1757 records that “Thomas Whitten should be the man to get a petition and carry it in to the Great and General Court to get the town eased of their taxes;” he was also among the group that should “make yards for the sheep.”^[41] On 6 March 1758, Thomas Whetten was chosen selectman, a post that he held in 1759, 1760, and 1761 also.^[42] He later went to Boston as “an agent for the town” on 25 September 1758.^[43] He was chosen assessor on 3 March 1760.^[44] On 25 September 1760, he was chosen moderator for the town meeting.^[45] That same year on 20 Dec 1760, Thomas Whitten witnessed the will of Nathan Landers of Wareham.^[46] Thomas Whetten, refiner of Wareham, and Thomas Savery, housewright of Plimouth, posted bond for £100 as guardians of John Colterin, a minor, late of Wareham, on 17 February 1761.^[47] On 21 September 1761, Thomas was reimbursed for “going to Middleborough concerning the French.”^[48] On 1 March 1763, he again was “an inspector of the herring rivers.”^[49] Thomas Whetten was chosen surveyor of highways on 16 March 1767 and moderator of the town meeting on 20 July 1767.^[50] On 2 May 1768, it was voted to prosecute Thomas Whetten if he did not take an oath as constable.^[51] He was listed as constable in September 1769.^[52] On 16 January 1775, Thomas Whetten was elected a surveyor of highways and ordered “to take care of the alewives” (i.e., herrings).^[53]

Minutes of a church meeting in Wareham on 13 May 1772, noted that “our brother Thomas Wetten has forsaken our assembly, and has withdrawn himself,

³⁷ *Ibid.*, 1:47.

³⁸ *Ibid.*, 1:51–53.

³⁹ *Ibid.*, 1:55.

⁴⁰ *Ibid.*, 1:61.

⁴¹ *Ibid.*, 1:72.

⁴² *Ibid.*, 1:77.

⁴³ *Ibid.*, 1:82.

⁴⁴ *Ibid.*, 1:86.

⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, 1:90.

⁴⁶ Plymouth County Probate, 19:209.

⁴⁷ Email dated 29 August 2008 to the author from Dorothy Coltrin, based on a record in the Massachusetts Archives.

⁴⁸ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:96.

⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, 1:104.

⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, 1:128, 132.

⁵¹ *Ibid.*, 1:136.

⁵² *Ibid.*, 1:140 (?).

⁵³ *Ibid.*, 1:142 (?).

both from word & Sacrament almost two years, without any reason given for his so doing.” After several meetings to determine just how Thomas Whetten should present his case, on 5 August 1772 they voted that “our brother Thomas Whetten should be suspended from communion with us in special ordinances, till he return to us & to his duty, with a proper acknowledgement for this his offence in withdrawing from us, in word & Sacrament.” On 17 Aug 1774, a complaint from Thomas Whetten was read:

To the Revd. the Elder, & brethren of ye Chh. of Christ in Wareham: Brethren, Whereas Deacon John Norris in a Chh. meeting some time ago preemptorily declared that he never made any promise to me respecting ye land his son Thos. Norris laid out, Thereby laying me under ye scandall of asserting a falsehood to ye Chh. and I having procured several evidences respecting ye affair do desire ye Chh. would take ye same into yr further consideration and act thereon as they shall think proper & just. So prays your brother. Thomas Whetten, June ye 18, 1774.

After a long debate, with several affidavits presented, John Norris said that if a bargain was made to lay out some common land, he didn't remember it; and if he did, “he utterly forgot it.” The Church then voted, for the sake of peace, to “bury all and to clear Thos. Whetten from ye scandal of asserting a falsehood to ye Chh. & so was now in full charity with him upon ye account.”^[54]

Prior to his departure for Berkshire County, Thomas and Lydia Whetten of Wareham, yeoman, for £133 sold a tract called “Little Neck” and meadow which he had purchased from Rev. Mr. Chandler of Plymouth on 6 May 1774.^[55] Thomas Wheten of Wareham, refiner, also had sold more of his land (thirty two acres purchased 23 September 1742 from Samuel Doty) to Zebulon Morse of Rochester, laborer, on 17 July 1772.^[56] A court case in October 1782 involving Ezra Harris of Middleborough, who attached Joseph Perry of Rochester, “as he is Agent and Trustee of Thomas Whitten, late of Wareham . . . yeoman” on account for £5 3s. 2d. and for £23 11s. 2d. due as reasonable value for “other Coals, Iron, and Stick for a Drawn Beam” The plaintiff said that “Whitten had absconded and refused to pay to pltf.'s damage of £30.” Whitten defaulted and the plaintiff recovered, “Returned fully satisfied.”^[57] In November 1790, there was another court case between Dominicus Hovey of Rochester versus Abraham Holmes of Rochester, who was agent and trustee of Thomas Whitten. Holmes said he had in his hands the goods and effects of the absconding debtor to the amount of £9. Due

⁵⁴ Records of the First Church of Wareham [note 27], 23–24.

⁵⁵ Plymouth County Deeds, 59:47–48, recorded 2 July 1777

⁵⁶ Plymouth County Deeds, 59:88–89, recorded 10 January 1778

⁵⁷ *Plymouth County Court Records* [note 24], 9:126. An additional entry about Thomas Whitten after his death may be found in the same source at 10:144, in a case brought in the April 1790 session of the Court of Common Pleas by John Bishop of Middleborough against Judah Swift of Dutchess County, New York and David Riley [*sic*], administrators of Thomas Whitten of Ashford [*sic*].

to the default by Whitten, a judgment for £9 was to be recovered against those goods and effects in the hands of the said Trustee.^[58]

The first recorded deed for Thomas Whitten of Alford is dated 3 September 1779. In consideration of eight tons, thirteen hundred and one quarter and ten pounds of Blooming Iron paid by Simon Noah of the township of Egremont, Thomas gave two tracts of land commonly known as the orebed and another tract on the Green River where his forge now stands, “including one-third interest in all Forges, Dambes, Bellowses, Hammers, Anvils, Houses, Out-Houses, Ways, Waters, and Water Courses – except the House of Robert Whitten wherein he now lives with free Liberty to move the same off the Land.” Lydia signed by mark and Robert Whitten witnessed.^[59] The Alford town meeting book records the earmark of Thomas Whitten, “a crop of each ear and a half penny in the underside of the back ear.”^[60] On 13 October 1783, Thomas Ingersoll of Great Barrington, Berkshire County, sued Thomas Whitten, collier of Egremont, Berkshire County, and John Whitten of Alford, collier in the same county, for funds due an unpaid note dated 1 October 1782 for fifteen bushels of wheat.^[61] The Whitten family was still living in that area in 1783 when Thomas’s granddaughter Mary married Ichabod Crippen across the state line in Spencertown near Hillsdale. Thomas Whitten of Alford sued John Mead of Alford for unpaid for “merchantable steel,” agreed to 2 January 1783;^[62] John Mead then sold land in Alford to Thomas Whitten on 23 May 1786.^[63] Several cases involving trespass were filed against Thomas Whitten of Alford by Ebenezer Gray and Daniel Murray in the mid-1780s.^[64]

Children of Thomas¹ and Lydia (Weeks) Whetten or Whitten:

2. i. THOMAS² WHITTEN, b. ca. 1737; m. CHLOE BUMPUS.
- ii. MARY WHITTEN, bp. 24 June 1739.^[65]
3. iii. JOHN WHITTEN, b. 27 Jan. 1742;^[66] m. ABIGAIL MORSE.
4. iv. ROBERT WHITTEN, b. 16 June 1744;^[67] m. JOANNA MORSE.
- v. MARY WHITTEN, bp. 29 March 1747.^[68]
5. vi. WILLIAM WHITTEN, b. 20 March 1750;^[69] m. THANKFUL MORSE.
6. vii. ARCHELAUS WHITTEN, b. 6 July 1752;^[70] m. ZILPHA RUNDAL.

⁵⁸ Ibid., 10:162.

⁵⁹ Berkshire County Deeds, Middle District, 13:487.

⁶⁰ Alford Town Meeting Book (unpaged; the entry for his earmark appears to be with others in the period 1770 to 1780).

⁶¹ Berkshire County Court of Common Pleas, 5A:227–29.

⁶² Berkshire County Court of Common Pleas, 5B:335–36.

⁶³ Berkshire County Deeds, Southern District, 22:263.

⁶⁴ See Berkshire County Court of Common Pleas, 7:273–74; 8:153, 231–32, 307, 337.

⁶⁵ First Congregational Church of Rochester [note 13], 306; *Vital Records of Rochester, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850*, 2 vols. (Boston: NEHGS, 1914), 1:306, from church records.

⁶⁶ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:262.

⁶⁷ Ibid.

⁶⁸ Records of the First Church of Wareham [note 27], 8.

⁶⁹ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:262.

2. THOMAS² WHITTEN was born, probably in Rochester, Massachusetts, about 1737, and he died, perhaps in Kent, Connecticut, after 1822.^[71] As “Thomas Whetten Junior,” he married in Wareham, Massachusetts, on 22 November 1764, **CHLOE BUMPUS**, “both of Wareham.”^[72] She was born 25 January 1746, daughter of Jeremiah and Judith (Randall) Bumpus,^[73] and baptized in Wareham on 8 February 1746/7 as daughter of “Jera^h Bump Jnr. and Judith.”^[74]

Wareham town records show that Thomas Whitten Jr. was elected constable on 5 March 1759, 15 March 1760, and 25 September 1760.^[75] Constable Thomas Whitten Jr. reported that by warrant from selectmen Rowland Swift, Thomas Whitten, and Samuel Savery he warned Jabez Benson and his family and the widow Elizabeth Benson to depart town on 13 February 1760.^[76] In October 1760, Noah Bumpas, yeoman of Wareham, by attorney James Otis Sr., Esq. attached Thomas Whetten Jr., labourer of Wareham, by his attorney James Hovey Esq., for trespass on the case for £2 8s which the defendant received of the plaintiff and promised on 30 April 1760 to repay on demand to the plaintiff’s damage of £4. The defendant pleaded in abatement, that the writ listed his name as “Thomas Whiting Jr.” while “from the time of his Nativity” he has been known as “Thomas Whetten Jr.”^[77] At the April 1766 court term, Thomas Whetten Jr., yeoman of Wareham, attached Reuben Folger of Sherburn, Nantucket County, yeoman, on two notes dated 7 April 1766 for £26 with interest; and for 25 quintals of codfish worth £24 which the defendant was to pay when he should receive the same of one Jonathan Worth.^[78] Thomas was chosen a surveyor of highways in Wareham on 10 March 1766 and 16 March 1767,^[79] and was elected selectman on 6 July 1767, and assessor on 6 September 1768.^[80] He was still called “Thomas Whetten Jr., yeoman of Wareham” when attached by Robert Taylor, tanner of Newport, Rhode Island, who appeared in the December 1768 court concerning a note dated 14 May 1768.^[81]

Thomas Whetten Jr. moved to Rochester, Massachusetts, in 1768 or 1769. Thomas Whetten, yeoman of Rochester, at the April 1769 court, attached Ezekiel

⁷⁰ Ibid.

⁷¹ Kent Deeds, 15:457.

⁷² Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:277, her name as Bump on the marriage record but Bumpus in their intentions dated 2 June 1764 (Massachusetts, Town Records, 1620–1988, original Wareham records, image online at *Ancestry.com*); Records of the First Church of Wareham [note 27], 82.

⁷³ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:237; Mrs. John E. Barclay, “The Bumpus Family of New England,” *The American Genealogist* 43 (1967):65–75, 150–55, 211–16, at 215.

⁷⁴ Records of the First Church of Wareham [note 27], 8.

⁷⁵ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:81, 86–87, 90.

⁷⁶ *Plymouth County Court Records* [note 24], General Sessions of the Peace 1748–1781, 3:101.

⁷⁷ Ibid., Court of Common Pleas, 8:15.

⁷⁸ Ibid., Court of Common Pleas, 8:185.

⁷⁹ Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:122, 128.

⁸⁰ Ibid., 1:130, 137 (?).

⁸¹ *Plymouth County Court Records* [note 24], Court of Common Pleas, 8:262.

Raymond, husbandman of Plymouth, concerning a note dated 29 June 1768; the judgment was for £6 11*d.* and £1 17*s.* costs, “returned July 1770 no part satisfied.”^[82] In July 1769, Elnathan Haskell, shopkeeper of Rochester, attached Thomas Whetten, yeoman of Rochester, for £16 18*s.* 9*d.* due 28 March 1769, regarding “two whale voyages they were concerned together in 1765 and 1766.”^[83] In April 1770, [his brother] John Whetten, coaster of Wareham, attached Thomas Whetten, husbandman of Rochester, for £70; the case was continued from the December 1769 term “on the defendant’s absence from the province;”^[84] At the same term, Nathaniel Ruggles Esq. of Rochester attached Thomas Whetten, yeoman of Rochester, in a case involving three notes (the last dated 3 April 1769) that was continued from the December term on account of “the defendant’s absence from the province.”^[85]

Thomas²’s absence from the province was due to his move to Sharon, Litchfield County, Connecticut. George White Jr. of the Oblong, Dutchess County, New York, sold a parcel of land in Sharon for £93 10*s.* to Thomas Whitten of Wareham in the County of Plymouth, Massachusetts Bay on 24 November 1770.^[86] The Sharon deed books show other land transactions between Thomas² and other residents there until 1784, when Thomas was called “of Great Barrington, Berkshire County, Massachusetts.”^[87] But by 1790, he had moved from Sharon to nearby Kent, Litchfield County, as Thomas Whitten was enumerated in Kent with two males under 16, one male 16 and over, and three females on the census.^[88] A letter from Mr. Thomas Whitten of Kent to the Committee of the American Mineralogical Society, dated 16 August 1798, detailing a new sort of manure discovered in a mine on his property in Litchfield County, was published in the *Connecticut Gazette*; the farmers nearby called it *Whitten Plaster* in honor of its discoverer.^[89] The 1800 census of Watertown, Litchfield County, lists Thos. Wetton with one male 45 and over and one female 45 and over.^[90] Thomas and Chloe Whitten were alive as late as 18 September 1822 when Andrew Taber of Stamford, Dutchess County, New York, sold land to Thomas and Chloe Whitten of Kent.^[91]

Children of Thomas² and Chloe (Bumpus) Whitten:

- i. LYDIA³ WHITTEN, b. Wareham 4 April 1766.^[92]

⁸² Ibid., 8:278.

⁸³ Ibid., 8:283.

⁸⁴ Ibid., 8:304.

⁸⁵ Ibid., 8:306.

⁸⁶ Sharon Deeds, 6:179.

⁸⁷ See also Sharon Deeds, 7:397–98 (1771); 7:273, 278 (1776); 7:466, 535 (1778); 8:50 (1774); 8:368 (1781); 9:12 (1784).

⁸⁸ 1790 U.S. Census, Kent, Litchfield County, Connecticut, roll 1, p. 234.

⁸⁹ *Connecticut Gazette*, issue of 17 April 1799.

⁹⁰ 1800 U.S. Census, Watertown, Litchfield County, Connecticut, roll 2, p. 836.

⁹¹ Kent Deeds, 15:457.

⁹² Town and Vital Records of Wareham [note 14], 1:286.

- ii. JUDITH WHITTEN, b. ca. 1771, d. after 21 April 1855,^[93] m. as “Judith Whitten, of Kent” in Sharon 6 Oct. 1786, ROBERT CHAPMAN of Sharon,^[94] b. Sharon 19 Nov. 1763, d. Sharon 18 Jan. 1842,^[95] son of Robert and Mary (Hollister) Chapman.^[96] Thomas Whitten of Kent conveyed land to Robert Chapman Jr. of Sharon on 26 Feb. 1794.^[97]
- iii. CHLOE WHITTEN, m. Sharon 14 Oct. 1795 FREDERICK NODINE.^[98] b. Stratford, Conn., 30 July 1775, d. 11 June 1848 age 75, son of Frederick and Mary (_____) Nodine.^[99] Thomas Whitten of Kent and Chloe Whitten, his wife, sold land in Kent to Chloe Nodine for \$100 on 22 Dec. 1798.^[100] In a Kent deed dated 4 October 1819, Thomas Whitten gave a parcel adjoining Frederick Nodine’s land to “Chloe Nodine, my datter.”^[101] In 1830 at Kent, Frederick Nodine, Jr., had eleven in his household, he and a female both over 45.^[102]
- iv. THEOPHILUS WHITTEN, m. HANNAH WING, b. Rochester, Mass., Oct. 1777, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Hammond) Wing.^[103] With Chloe Whitten, Theophilus witnessed a deed from Thomas Whitten of Kent to Paul Smith dated 17 March 1794.^[104] Samuel and Lydia Howe of New Marlborough, Berkshire Co., sold land to Theophilus Whitten of Kent, Conn., on 18 Sept. 1799.^[105] Theophilus Whitten of Kent and his wife Hannah for \$30.00 conveyed property in Kent to Thomas Whitten on 7 October 1805; part of that land had been conveyed to Hannah “by her father Jonathan Wing” (an unplaced “Louisa Whiting” was a witness to the transaction).^[106] A Theophilus Whitten was enumerated in the 1810 census of Junius, Seneca Co., N.Y., with seven persons in his household.^[107] A Theophilus Whitten held a note against

⁹³ Revolutionary War Pension File, Robert Chapman, W24844; Bounty Land Warrant 27625-160-55. Judith was 84 when she deposed on 21 April 1855. Robert deposed as to his date and place of birth, and Judith deposed as to his date and place of death.

⁹⁴ Lawrence Van Alstyne, *Born, Married, and Died, in Sharon, Connecticut* (Sharon, Conn.: Press of the Pawling Chronicle, 1897), 137.

⁹⁵ See note 93.

⁹⁶ Van Alstyne, *Born, Married, and Died, in Sharon* [note 94], 26 (parents’ marriage); Lawrence Van Alstyne, *Burying Grounds of Sharon, Connecticut, Amenia and North East, New York* (Amenia, N.Y.: Walsh, Griffen & Hoysratt, 1903, 69 (parents’ gravestones); G. F. Goodenough, ed., *A Gossip about a Country Parish of the Hills and Its People* (Amenia, N.Y.: Times Press, 1900), 54, 78–79.

⁹⁷ Kent Deeds, 11:28.

⁹⁸ Van Alstyne, *Born, Married, and Died in Sharon* [note 94], 137.

⁹⁹ Adele M. Altomare, “The Naudin/Nodine Family,” *The Genealogist* 4 (1983):205–29, at 217, 226.

¹⁰⁰ Kent Deeds, 9:268.

¹⁰¹ Kent Deeds, 14:526.

¹⁰² 1830 U.S. Census, Kent, Litchfield County, Connecticut, roll 1, p. 401, on the same page with Frederick Nodine.

¹⁰³ *Vital Records of Rochester* [note 65], 310 (birth), 326 (parents’ marriage).

¹⁰⁴ Kent Deeds, 10:188.

¹⁰⁵ Kent Deeds, 10:68.

¹⁰⁶ Kent Deeds, 11:117.

¹⁰⁷ 1810 U.S. Census, Junius, Seneca County, New York, roll 36, p. 173.

the estate of Trobridge Allon of Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N.Y., dated 9 July 1814.^[108]

- v. THOMAS WHITTEN, m. ESTHER _____.^[109] He was called Thomas Junior in Kent deeds when he purchased land from Nathaniel Berry and David Bradley in Kent 30 Nov. 1795.^[110] Thomas Whitten Jr. sold property in Kent “to my mother Chloe Whitten, wife of Thomas Whitten” on 27 Jan. 1797.^[111] Thomas Whitten of Kent and his wife Esther sold land to Silas Dexter 1 November 1809.^[112]

(to be continued)

Henry Z “Hank” Jones, Jr., FASG, is a descendant of Ichabod and Mary (Whitten) Crippen. He is a retired recording artist and film & TV character actor now living in San Diego, California who has specialized most of his genealogical life in documenting, tracing, and writing about eighteenth-century Palatine emigrants from Germany to colonial America. He may be reached via his website: www.hankjones.com

¹⁰⁸ Cayuga County, New York, Surrogate’s Records, Box 3.

¹⁰⁹ Kent Deeds, 9:269.

¹¹⁰ Kent Deeds, 8:604, 695.

¹¹¹ Kent Deeds, 9:269.

¹¹² Kent Deeds, 12:88.

REDISCOVERING MATTHEW FULLER (DIED 1752–53) OF COLCHESTER AND SALISBURY, CONNECTICUT

Frederick C. Hart, Jr.

This investigation began with a typical migration-oriented objective: to find the origin of Benjamin Fuller who died in Huntington, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania in 1821, and whom his descendants claimed had been born somewhere in Connecticut.^[1] Unknowingly, a separate investigation of Benjamin's immediate family was being conducted at the same time for inclusion in another publication.^[2] Both studies independently became aware, from land records of Sheffield, Massachusetts (see below), that Benjamin's father was a Matthew Fuller who had died in Salisbury, Connecticut, sometime before 1795. To avoid unnecessary duplication, this present article concerns itself primarily with Matthew's origin and his other children, while the reader is referred to the referenced publication for additional details on Benjamin and his family.

BACKGROUND^[3]

This study concluded that our subject Matthew Fuller, Benjamin's father, was a descendant in the sixth generation from *Mayflower* passenger Edward¹ Fuller. It would be expected, therefore, that his name would have appeared in previous publications on this family, and that is certainly the case. All previous versions, however, were unaware of his migration from Colchester (in New London County) to Salisbury (in Litchfield County), of his leaving five minor children at the time of his death, and of his wife's complete identity. Moreover, the most recent version had eliminated him entirely from the Edward¹ Fuller family.

The earliest mention found of Matthew's origin is in a manuscript genealogy by Newton Fuller (1828–1905) of New London, Connecticut.^[4] Although never published, and without documentation or source citations, that compilation has turned out to be remarkably accurate regarding Matthew and his place in the family. In the Preface to his published genealogy on a different Fuller family in

¹ This investigation was conducted for Jeffrey M. Ignatuk of Killingworth, Connecticut, whose permission to publish these results is greatly appreciated.

² John R. Gibson, "Fuller, Benjamin," in Helen Schatvet Ullmann, ed., *Western Massachusetts Families in 1790* (Boston: Newbury Street Press, 2012), 117–23. Mr. Gibson's many helpful comments and suggestions regarding this present article have also been greatly appreciated.

³ Unless otherwise noted, sources for this introductory material will be provided in the Genealogical Summary that follows.

⁴ Newton Fuller, "Branches of the Mayflower Fuller Descendants From Edward Fuller of Plymouth, Mass., The Edward – Samuel – Samuel Line," R. Stanton Avery Special Collections, NEHGS, SG FUL 17. The compilation is not dated.

1898,^[5] Newton Fuller said that he had begun his work on the Fuller families “in the sixties” – that is, the 1860s when he was of middle age – but more importantly when persons were still living that could have provided private information on their ancestors that has since been lost or hidden by time. Newton Fuller listed all of Jonathan⁵ Fuller’s family with specific birth years, and reported without hesitation that Jonathan’s oldest son was named Matthew Fuller, who had been born in 1719 and who had married a woman named Bathsheba.

During Newton Fuller’s lifetime he readily provided information to other researchers, including Homer Worthington Brainard (1864–1947) of Hartford, Connecticut. Brainard published a genealogy of the Edward Fuller line in several installments in 1902 and 1903, and therein listed Matthew “b. about 1719; wife Bathsheba,” as Jonathan’s oldest child,^[6] either following Newton Fuller directly or at least agreeing with him. Brainard’s article went on to add that, “His [Jonathan’s] will, dated April 21, 1761, probated Aug. 2, 1768, mentions only children named below [therefore including Matthew].”^[7]

Less than a decade later, in 1908, William Hyslop Fuller (1839–1935) of Palmer, Massachusetts, the most extensively published of all Fuller researchers, released the first of his many volumes of Fuller family genealogies, which treated the descendants of Edward Fuller.^[8] In his Preface, William H. Fuller graciously acknowledged the contributions of his fellow Fuller family researchers, beginning with Homer W. Brainard of Hartford, including Frederick A. Fuller of Buffalo, New York, and Francis H. Fuller of San Francisco, and making special mention of the contributions of “the late Newton Fuller of New London, Ct., a veteran in the genealogical field.” His version continued to list Matthew first among Jonathan’s children, certainly following Brainard since he repeated verbatim Brainard’s words concerning, “His will, dated April 21, 1761 . . . only children named below.”^[9] This compilation went a bit further, carrying Matthew forward with the additional information that he “d. 1754, in Sharon, Ct. (?)”^[10] and reported an unnamed son of Matthew’s who died 20 May 1738 at age 9 months, and another

⁵ Newton Fuller, *Genealogy of the Fuller Families Descending From Robert Fuller of Salem and Rehoboth, Mass., 1638* (New London, Conn.: the author, 1898).

⁶ Homer W. Brainard, “Edward Fuller and His Descendants,” *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* 33 (1902):171–79, 227–35; 34 (1903):17–23, 124–30 et seq., at 130.

⁷ The location of most of Brainard’s working papers is unknown. He did leave an overall compilation of all of his known ancestors, including the Fuller line, at the Connecticut Historical Society; but that manuscript has been reviewed and does not provide any further information on this particular family. Several letters from him are in the William H. Fuller Collection at NEHGS (see note 10 below).

⁸ William Hyslop Fuller, *Genealogy of Some Descendants of Edward Fuller of the Mayflower* (Palmer, Mass.: C. B. Fiske & Co., 1908).

⁹ Fuller, *Edward Fuller* [note 8], 75.

¹⁰ William H. Fuller’s working papers are in the R. Stanton Avery Special Collections at NEHGS (SG FUL 24[231]) and have been investigated in an attempt to find his source for this claim, with completely unsuccessful results.

son “Isaiah⁷ (?) bapt. Sept. 12, 1742,”^[11] both based on the Colchester church records.^[12]

A generation later, in 1938, after the deaths of both Newton Fuller and William H. Fuller, Homer W. Brainard returned to the scene and published a small article on some specific Fuller questions, in which he repeated his earlier claim that Matthew had been named in Jonathan’s will, but now adding that Bathsheba had been named there also, as follows: “Jonathan Fuller of Colchester in his will names a son Matthew *and his wife Bathsheba*” (emphasis added),^[13] perpetuating and even expanding on the earlier claim regarding Jonathan’s will.

The situation then remained essentially unchanged until 2006 when Bruce Campbell MacGunnigle discovered that Jonathan’s will actually did *not* include a son Matthew as claimed by two of the earlier writers, and therefore deleted Matthew from the list of Jonathan’s children.^[14] While this present article certainly agrees that Jonathan’s will did not name a son Matthew Fuller (and that H. W. Brainard and W. H. Fuller were mistaken on that point), it does not agree that Matthew should be dropped from the list. A sufficient amount of circumstantial and indirect evidence exists to support the original inclusion by Newton Fuller, who did not cite the will as his source.

MATTHEW’S IDENTITY

Many unambiguous details of Matthew’s life were found in the original records and will be described further below in the Genealogical Summary. What still remained to be shown was that he was indeed Jonathan’s son as originally claimed by Newton Fuller, in spite of the facts that he was not named in Jonathan’s will and that no other record of that specific relationship could be found.

Newton Fuller, Homer W. Brainard, and William H. Fuller all reported that Matthew had a wife named Bathsheba in Colchester, and William H. Fuller added the important information that Matthew had died in Sharon, Connecticut, by 1754.^[15] Matthew’s estate in Salisbury, adjacent to Sharon, was indeed probated

¹¹ Fuller, *Edward Fuller* [note 8], 76. The unnamed son died 20 May 1739 (see below).

¹² Colchester First Congregational Church Records, 1:13, 41. The questionable “son” Isaiah was instead the son of Matthew Ford, not of Matthew Fuller (ibid., 1:20; also in the Church Records Index, Colchester First Congregational Church, 115, at the Connecticut State Library. The spelling in the original appears to be “Fad,” not “Ford”).

¹³ Homer W. Brainard, “Fuller Families of Colchester, Wethersfield and Farmington, Conn.,” *The American Genealogist* 15 (1938):38–50, at 40.

¹⁴ Bruce Campbell MacGunnigle, *Mayflower Families Through Five Generations, Volume 4, Third Edition, Family of Edward Fuller* (Plymouth, Mass.: General Society of Mayflower Descendants, 2006), 145–46. The third edition is referenced herein, and contains many substantive changes, with different page numbers, from earlier editions.

¹⁵ Although undocumented in those earlier works, both of these details have turned out to be true (the wife’s name) or nearly true (the place of death). However, neither of these facts was addressed in 2006 in MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14].

in January 1753, and the fact that his wife Bathsheba was named in those probate records (see below) confirmed that Matthew and Bathsheba of Salisbury were identical with Matthew and Bathsheba of Colchester. Jonathan Fuller was still living when Matthew died. He (Jonathan) did not make his will until 1761, after Matthew had already died in Salisbury, and had been gone from Colchester for over a decade. His father may have given him his portion in cash at the time of his departure from Colchester, and therefore would not have had to provide for him or any of his (Matthew's) children in his will. Furthermore, Matthew's wife had remarried by 1755 and so she and their children could be considered to have had adequate support in 1761. The concerns that Jonathan expressed in his will were for his dutiful and well-beloved sons Jabez and Jonathan to share equally in his real estate, and more importantly, that they provide specified legacies to his daughter Abigail and his grandchild Samuel Ackley, son of a deceased daughter Alice, all of whom were still close by in the Colchester area.^[16]

This logical explanation for the lack of mention in Jonathan's will was still only a theory, however, and a final check was made to see if Matthew could possibly have had any other parents in the Colchester area. A review of Colchester land records prior to the time when Matthew left that town yielded only eight different Fuller landowner names, five of them in the fourth generation from Edward¹ Fuller of the Mayflower and three of them in the fifth generation. Since we know that Matthew was a Colchester resident before moving to Litchfield County, and had no land of his own in Colchester, he was probably living in one of these families prior to his marriage in about 1738, and possibly afterward as well until leaving that town sometime before 1749. The following list of Fuller family heads in Colchester is in order of oldest to youngest candidate:^[17]

- Matthew⁴ (*Samuel*³, *Samuel*², *Edward*¹), born 1663. He could not be Matthew's father based on his age and also on knowledge of his family. I believe he was our Matthew's namesake grandfather.

¹⁶ Additional circumstantial evidence that our subject Matthew was probably a member of Matthew⁴ Fuller's family has been found in Pennsylvania records. Benjamin⁷ Fuller of Huntington Mills, Pennsylvania, our Matthew Fuller's son (see below), was named guardian to four of the children of Elijah and Parthena (Fuller) Goodwin in 1804 and 1806. Parthena was the daughter of Benjamin and Parthena (Hubbard) Fuller and granddaughter of Benjamin and Content (Fuller) Fuller of Colchester and Sharon, Connecticut. Since Content (Fuller) Fuller was a sister of Jonathan⁵ Fuller, this suggests that Benjamin Fuller and Parthena (Fuller) Goodwin of Huntington, Pennsylvania, were second cousins (John R. Gibson, "Fuller-Goodwin Connections," unpublished manuscript dated 30 September 2012, citing Luzerne County Orphan's Court Dockets, 1:160, 190 [FHL 0,959,114], copy in the R. Stanton Avery Special Collections at NEHGS; MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 212.

¹⁷ Identifications and earlier generations are as given in the Fuller genealogies, including the most recent one, MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 17–19, 24–26, 48–49, 53–54, 56–57, 60–61, 145–48, 243.

- Timothy⁴ (*Samuel³, Matthew², Edward¹*), born 1670. He left a will in 1747 and had children during the time when our Matthew was born, but none of them was named Matthew.
- Samuel⁴ (*John³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1682. Died in 1757. He had children during the time when our Matthew was born, but none of them was named Matthew.^[18]
- Edward⁴ (*John³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1691. He had children during the time when our Matthew was born, but none of them was named Matthew.
- Jonathan⁵ (*Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1696, son of Matthew⁴ above. Of all the candidates in the fifth generation, he is the only one old enough to have been our subject Matthew's father.
- Benjamin⁴ (*John³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1701, m. Jonathan's sister Content Fuller, and had his own son named Matthew, born 1723 or 1724, who will be discussed further below and who was clearly a different person from our subject.
- Young⁵ (*Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1708. Not married until 1730 and was too young to have been Matthew's father.

¹⁸ Brainard also discovered (sometime before his 1938 article, cited above in note 13) that a "son Matt^w" (i.e., Matthew Fuller, but not spelled out and no surname in the original) had been named in passing in a 1751/2 land sale by Samuel⁴ Fuller of Colchester (confirmed in the Colchester Land Records, 6:137, dated 2 January 1751/2). Samuel sold 50 acres to John Day Jr., "it being the Tract of land my Son Math^w now Lives on." (MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 12] was aware of this record, but at pp. 53–54 changed the son's name to Nathaniel and made him the youngest son of Samuel⁴ Fuller, with no apparent justification. He also avoided mention of Brainard's published speculation about a relationship to Matthew, son of Jonathan.)

The meaning of this record is certainly a mystery. It may even be an error in the original record which is, of course, a transcription of the deed itself. Samuel's children were recorded in a continuous fashion in the Colchester Town Record book (original 1:198, viewed at the Colchester Town Hall) and there was no Matthew among them from the first (John) in 1704 through "Nem" (named after her mother Naomi or Nam/Nem), in 1727. Although there is one space between births in 1711 and 1716 that could have been a place for an additional child, that space could just as well have been a miscarriage or stillborn child that was never recorded in the Town Records. The possibility that Samuel actually had a son of his own named Matthew is exceedingly small. If this statement had instead referred to a son-in-law named Matthew Fuller (even though no surname is given in the original record), then that son-in-law was living in Colchester at the time of Samuel's transaction in January 1751/2, and yet our subject Matthew Fuller had been married to Bathsheba Roberts by 1747 (at the latest) and was clearly a resident of Salisbury from 1749 until he died in 1753. As tempting as it might be to combine these two Matthew Fullers (as was done by Brainard himself in his 1938 article, the chronology does not allow that to be the case. No other record of any type has been found for this supposed Matthew Fuller, "son" of Samuel⁴. It should be noted that Ensign Samuel⁴ Fuller of Colchester purchased a half share in the original Sharon settlement about 1741, but never moved there himself and very soon sold his share in two portions: first the home lot to Samuel Dunham in 1742 (Sharon Proprietors' Records, 1:313), and then the balance of acreage to his son John Fuller in 1743 (Sharon Land Records, 2:48). Even if there might had been a son named Matthew in this family, there is no evidence that he ever had title to any Sharon property.

- Cornelius⁵ (*Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Edward¹*), born 1710. Not married until 1730 and was too young to have been Matthew's father.

None of Jonathan's children were recorded in Colchester, and indeed, most of them including Matthew were probably born before moving to that town. So, the lack of a birth record for Matthew is no more significant than it would be for any of his siblings. In summary, not only were there reasons for Jonathan not to have named Matthew or Matthew's children in his will, but also Jonathan was the only logical candidate among the Colchester Fullers to have been Matthew's father. Because of this central question regarding Matthew's identity, our genealogical summary begins with his parents, Jonathan and Rebecca (Perry) Fuller of Colchester.

GENEALOGICAL SUMMARY

1. JONATHAN⁵ FULLER was born in Barnstable, Massachusetts, in October 1696,^[19] son of Matthew⁴ (*Samuel³⁻², Edward¹*) and Patience (Young) Fuller.^[20] He died in Colchester, Connecticut, on 7 May 1768.^[21] He married in Sandwich, Massachusetts, on 3 March 1718 [probably 1717/8], **REBECCA PERRY**,^[22] born in Sandwich about 1698,^[23] and died in Colchester on 4 May 1750 age 52.^[24] He appears to have been the Jonathan Fuller who married second in Colchester 23 April 1761 (two days after making his will), **ABIGAIL PERRY** of Ashford, Connecticut,^[25] probably a close relative of his first wife.

"Matthew Fuller of Barnstable" (that is, Matthew⁴, Jonathan's father) purchased his first properties in Colchester on 6 November^[26] and 8 November 1725,^[27] and the family probably all moved there the following spring. Jonathan and Rebecca had certainly migrated before 15 May 1727 when his father gave him two parcels of his Colchester land.^[28] They resided in the western part of

¹⁹ "Barnstable, MA: Vital Records 1625–1903," online at *AmericanAncestors.org*, 1:27.

²⁰ Amos Otis, *Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families*, 2 vols. (Barnstable, Mass.: F. B. & F. P. Goss, 1888; repr. as 1 vol., Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1979), 1:374.

²¹ Church Records Index, Colchester [note 12], 1:37, no age given.

²² Caroline Lewis Kardell and Russell A. Lovell, Jr., *Vital Records of Sandwich, Massachusetts to 1885*, 3 vols. (Boston: NEHGS, 1996), online at *AmericanAncestors.org*, 1:108.

²³ Birth date based on age at death. There is some question regarding her ancestry, see Lydia B. (Phinney) Brownson and Maclean W. McLean, "Ezra Perry of Sandwich, Mass. (c. 1625–1689)," *Register* 115 (1961):86–99 et seq., at 97; MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 146.

²⁴ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:43.

²⁵ Colchester Vital Records, 1:153. The earlier writers assigned this marriage to the son Jonathan, but there is now evidence that the son had a wife and widow named Hannah, not Abigail (see below).

²⁶ Purchased from Alexford or Alexander Spencer (Colchester Land Records, 2:601).

²⁷ Two purchases, one from Joseph Kellogg and one from Joseph and Eunice Kellogg of Colchester and Nathaniel Clark of Lebanon (Colchester Land Records, 2:602, 604).

²⁸ Colchester Land Records, 2:726.

town, near East Haddam, in the area that became the Westchester Society, the Second Congregational Church in Colchester.

The family of Jonathan's first cousin once removed, Benjamin⁴ Fuller (*John*³, *Samuel*², *Edward*¹), lived in the neighborhood, and this Benjamin Fuller was also Jonathan's brother-in-law, having married Jonathan's sister Content Fuller about 1720, probably in East Haddam or Colchester.^[29] Matthew⁴ and Patience (Young) Fuller and Benjamin⁴ and Content (Fuller) Fuller were among the leaders of the group of Westchester Society parishioners who left Colchester beginning in 1740 to form a new church society in the newly-settled town of Sharon in western Connecticut, along the New York State border.^[30] Jonathan and Rebecca remained in the Colchester vicinity, having by this time become associated with the First Congregational Church Society in Colchester, where Jonathan Fuller's wife was baptized as an adult on 28 March 1736 and where she became a member on 16 May 1736.^[31]

Jonathan Fuller made his will in Colchester on 21 April 1761, and it was proved in the Colchester–East Haddam Probate District on 2 August 1768.^[32] He directed that his dutiful and well beloved sons Jabez and Jonathan were to share equally in his real estate, and that they were also to provide specified legacies to his daughter Abigail, wife of Israel Dewey, and his grandchild Samuel Ackley, son of deceased daughter Alice or “Elles.” The probable reasons for lack of any mention of the eldest son Matthew have already been discussed. His son Jonathan was named sole executor.

The list of Jonathan and Rebecca's children given here, including Matthew, follows that first given by Newton Fuller in his unpublished manuscript, and repeated later with a few slightly different details by Homer W. Brainard and William H. Fuller. Although no record of any of the births has been found, the birth years that were originally provided without hesitation by Newton Fuller for four of the children have been found acceptable to all writers since.^[33]

²⁹ MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 17–19, 60–61.

³⁰ *History of Litchfield County, with Illustrations and Biographical Sketches of its Prominent Men and Pioneers* (Philadelphia: J. W. Lewis & Co., 1881), 567, 569, 577, 583. The migration to Sharon was led by Nathaniel Skinner and the list of church members who were “dismissed and recommended” was carefully recorded in the Colchester Second Congregational Church Records [Westchester Society], at 1:15. In the first group (of men only) dated 28 April 1740, is the name of Benjamin Fuller, and a note that “Matthew Fuller who requested a recommendation was objected against by brother John Carrier and bro. John Gates” because of some minor disturbance. In a following group of mostly women, dated 18 May 1740, we find the names of Content Fuller, Benjamin's wife, and Patience Fuller, Matthew's wife. Then, a year later, on 24 May 1741, Matthew Fuller was finally “dismissed and recommended to the Church of Christ at Sharon.” This must have been the elderly Matthew⁴ Fuller, husband of Patience, almost 80 years old.

³¹ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:15, 4:111.

³² Colchester–East Haddam District Probate, will of Jonathan Fuller of Colchester, 1768, File 1292; also Colchester–East Haddam District Probate, 3:385.

³³ Newton Fuller, “Branches of the Mayflower Fuller Descendants” [note 4], 39, for all except Jonathan. Neither Newton Fuller nor Homer W. Brainard estimated a date for the son Jonathan,

- Children of Jonathan⁵ and Rebecca (Perry) Fuller, places of birth unknown.^[34]
2.
 - i. MATTHEW⁶ FULLER, b. 1719; d. ca. 1753; m. BATHSHEBA ROBERTS.
 - ii. ALICE/ELLES/ELLIS FULLER, b. 1721; d. say 1749,^[35] m. 8 Nov. 1739 SIMEON ACKLEY of East Haddam,^[36] b. East Haddam 10 Jan. 1713/4,^[37] son of Samuel and Bethia (_____) Ackley.^[38] Simeon m. (2) Elizabeth Crocker.^[39]
 Children of Simeon and Alice (Fuller) Ackley, born and died in East Haddam:^[40]
 1. *Samuel Ackley*, b. 3 Oct. 1740.
 2. *Lydia Ackley*, b. 18 Dec. 1742; d. 10 Nov. 1749.
 3. *Hannah Ackley*, b. 27 July 1744; d. 17 Nov. 1749.
 4. *Alice Ackley*, b. ____; d. 6 Aug. 1746.^[41]
 5. *Elizabeth Ackley*, b. 25 Dec. 1747.
 6. *Simeon Ackley*, b. 15 April 1749.
 - iii. ABIGAIL FULLER, b. 1723; d. after 21 April 1761 when named in her father's will; m. Colchester 3 Feb. 1755 ISRAEL DEWEY,^[42] b. ca. 1730, son of Israel and Margaret (_____) Dewey. He m. (2) Susanna White.^[43]
 Children of Israel and Abigail (Fuller) Dewey:
 1. *Israel Dewey*, b. 1756.^[44]
 2. (perhaps) *Abigail Dewey*, if she was the unplaced Abigail Dewey of Colchester who m. East Haddam 7 March 1784 William Baxter.^[45]

and William H. Fuller placed the son Jonathan in a completely different generation. John Gibson has pointed out that this was an error in assigning the generation rather than a complete oversight.

³⁴ The listing of Jonathan's grandchildren below has been simplified, giving only names and actual or estimated birth dates, except for the children of Matthew.

³⁵ Based on the dates of her children as recorded, see next note.

³⁶ Marriage and list of children from the family group recorded in East Haddam Land Records, 3:2. The same source records that Simeon Ackley married second Elizabeth Crocker and had four more children, Stephen born 6 July 1753, Thomas, born 25 May 1755, Lydia born 13 November 1757, and "Hanner," born 13 April 1760. The date of the marriage to Elizabeth Crocker of Colchester is given in the record as 25 May 1747, but this is inconsistent with the dates recorded for the children. A date for this second marriage of say 1750 seems more likely.

³⁷ East Haddam Land Records, 1:572.

³⁸ N. Grier Parke II, *The Ancestry of Lorenzo Ackley and His Wife, Emma Arabella Bosworth* (Woodstock, Vt.: the author, 1960), 3.

³⁹ See note 36.

⁴⁰ See note 36.

⁴¹ There has been much speculation about the meaning of this record, which clearly says in the original that, "Ales, Daughter of Simeon Ackly & of Ales his wife Departed this Life august y^e 6th Anno Dom 1746," but no birth date or age was given (East Haddam Land Records, 3:2). Based on this wording and the records for the children Elizabeth and Simeon that clearly name their mother as "Ales," this death record probably does not apply to that mother as sometimes proposed. Some errors probably crept into this family group listing in the Land Records, which was obviously made at two different times by two different scribes, each reporting a part of the extended family.

⁴² Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:55.

⁴³ Adelbert M. Dewey and Louis Marinus Dewey, *Life of George Dewey, Rear Admiral, U.S.N., and Dewey Family History*, 2 vols. (Westfield, Mass.: Dewey Publishing, 1898), 1:727, 731-32.

⁴⁴ Dewey and Dewey, *Life of George Dewey* [note 43], 732.

- iv. JONATHAN FULLER, b. say 1725;^[46] d. Colchester 24 Dec. 1779;^[47] m. HANNAH _____, who survived him and was appointed administratrix of his estate on 4 April 1780.^[48] His real estate was distributed 16 years later on 13 April 1796 to the widow and the daughters Hannah, Sarah, and Alice. Earlier, however, on 3 April 1781, at the request of Hannah, who was also guardian of his children, a division was made of lands that had been inherited by Jonathan “2nd” and Jabez jointly from their father, since both of these two brothers had recently died.^[49] Jonathan’s same three daughters were named, with the additional information that they were all minors at the time. The widow Hannah had married _____ Pratt before 21 June 1815.^[50]

Children of Jonathan and Hannah (_____) Fuller:

1. _____ Fuller, daughter, d. 3 July 1757.^[51]
2. *Hannah*⁷ Fuller, “eldest daughter,” a minor in 1780.
3. *Sarah* Fuller, “2nd daughter,” a minor in 1780.
4. *Alice/Ellis* Fuller, “youngest daughter,” a minor in 1780.

- v. JABEZ FULLER, b. 1727; d. ca. 1780; m. SARAH _____.^[52]

Children of Jabez and Sarah (_____) Fuller:

1. *Alice/Ellis*⁷ Fuller, b. say ca. 1750.
2. _____ Fuller, daughter, b. ca. 1753; d. 22 Dec 1758 “in her 6th year.”^[53]
3. *Elijah* Fuller, b. say 1755.

2. MATTHEW⁶ FULLER (*Jonathan*⁵, *Matthew*⁴, *Samuel*³⁻², *Edward*¹) was born probably in early 1719,^[54] the place still unknown but possibly in Barnstable or Sandwich, Massachusetts.^[55] He died in or near Salisbury, Connecticut, probably

⁴⁵ Posting dated 3 December 2001 by Christine Nyholm on genforum.genealogy.com/dewey/messages/838.html; East Haddam Vital Records, 2:130.

⁴⁶ Based on the assumption he was the eldest son living in Colchester in 1761, and also that there is no earlier place available for him, assuming the daughters’ birth year estimates are accurate.

⁴⁷ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 4:2.

⁴⁸ Colchester–East Haddam District Probate, estate of Jonathan Fuller of Colchester, 1780, File 1293. Charles Foot of Colchester provided surety, perhaps a relative and a clue to her identity.

⁴⁹ Since this distribution also involved the children of the recently deceased Jabez Fuller, the papers are filed with Jabez’ estate (see note regarding Jabez below).

⁵⁰ On that date, Hannah Pratt quitclaimed a portion of her dower rights as the widow of Jonathan Fuller late of Colchester to her daughter Sarah and Sarah’s husband Elnathan Kellogg (Colchester Land Records, 17:451). Hannah’s present husband’s first name was not mentioned anywhere in the deed.

⁵¹ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:47.

⁵² His will was dated 23 January 1770 but was not probated until 5 October 1780, when Elijah was confirmed as executor (Colchester–East Haddam District Probate, will of Jabez Fuller of Colchester, 1780, File 1286). The will named only a wife Sarah and two children, Elijah and Ellis. I have found no evidence of any children named Jabez Jr. or Jonathan as given by the earlier writers.

⁵³ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:48.

⁵⁴ This firm date was first given by Newton Fuller in “Branches of the Mayflower Fuller Descendants” [note 4], although without a source. As noted above, Matthew’s parents were married in March 1718.

⁵⁵ His family did not move from Barnstable to Colchester until 1725–1727.

in late 1752 or at least prior to 16 January 1753 when his widow was named administratrix.^[56] There is no evidence of any other Matthew Fuller in the Salisbury records.^[57]

He was married probably in or before 1738, since the death of his unnamed son on 20 May 1739, aged about 9 months, was recorded in Colchester.^[58] Bathsheba, wife of Matthew Fuller, was baptized as an adult in Colchester on 30 August 1747.^[59] Although no marriage record has been found, circumstantial and indirect evidence proves that her name was Bathsheba Roberts, daughter of Mark Roberts of Warwick, Rhode Island,^[60] and Colchester, Salisbury, and Sharon, Connecticut. Bathsheba Fuller (her X mark) was granted administration on Matthew Fuller's estate on 16 January 1753, with Nathaniel Robards/Roberts as surety, probably her brother by that name.^[61] No compiled genealogy of Mark Roberts' family has been found, but Colchester Church Records name several of his children who were baptized there as adults. Those children's church records, with later circumstantial evidence connecting them with Bathsheba (Roberts) Fuller, are as follows, in alphabetical order:^[62]

- David Roberts, adult, baptized 7 June 1741, admitted to the Church 23 August 1741, "removed to another town." His relationship was not given in the church records, but Mark Roberts sold a part of his land in Salisbury on 25 February 1750/1 to ". . . my Son David Roberts of Lebanon."^[63]
- Alice/Elis/Ellis Roberts, "daughter of Mark," adult, baptized 22 May 1737, admitted to the Church 23 August 1741.
- John Roberts, "son of Mark," adult, baptized 19 July 1741. Countersigned witness signatures on a deed to Matthew Fuller for land in Sheffield,

⁵⁶ Litchfield District Probate, estate of Matthew Fuller of Salisbury, 1753 File 2204; also Litchfield District Probate, 1:51.

⁵⁷ The only other possible Matthew Fuller of a similar age that appears anywhere in the four volumes of William H. Fuller's work on these families has already been mentioned. That Matthew⁵ Fuller (*Benjamin*⁴, *John*³, *Samuel*², *Edward*¹) coincidentally was born in Colchester in 1723, and also coincidentally had a son Benjamin, born in 1749 (MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 208). That Matthew Fuller migrated to Sharon with his parents, and eventually to Hillsdale, New York.

⁵⁸ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:41.

⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, 1:22.

⁶⁰ Mark Roberts died in or near Sharon 17 February 1767 "in his 84th year, according to his gravestone at the Roberts or Ticknor's Woods Cemetery there (Lawrence Van Alosty, *Burying Grounds of Sharon, Connecticut, Amenia and North East, New York* [Amenia, N.Y.: Walsh, Griffen & Hoysradt, 1903], 76). He was likely the Mark Roberts born to Mark and Mary (Baker) Roberts on 10 April 1683 in Warwick, Kent County, Rhode Island (James N. Arnold, *Vital Record of Rhode Island 1636–1850*, 21 vols. [Providence, R.I.: Narragansett Historical Publishing Co., 1891–1912], 1 [Warwick]:200 [birth], 104 [parents' marriage]).

⁶¹ Litchfield District Probate, estate of Matthew Fuller [note 56].

⁶² Church Records Index, Colchester [note 12], 247–50.

⁶³ Salisbury Land Records, 3:252. Mark Roberts' land transactions in Salisbury are described further below.

Massachusetts, in 1752 (see below). Purchased rights to Nathaniel Roberts' estate from Bathsheba Corpe and William Corpe in 1775 (also see below).

- Mercy Roberts, “daughter of Mark,” adult, baptized 30 August 1747 (same day as Bathsheba, wife of Matthew Fuller).
- Nathaniel Roberts, “son of Mark,” adult, baptized 23 September 1733. Nathaniel Roberts of Salisbury purchased land in Salisbury on his own account from Daniel Edwards on 20 March 1755.^[64] He provided surety for Bathsheba Fuller as administratrix of Matthew Fuller's estate in 1753.
- Sarah Roberts, “daughter of Mark,” adult, baptized 20 February 1737.
- William Roberts. He was not clearly identified in the Colchester church records since there were two men by that name in the town (one called “Jr”), but on 2 March 1754 Mark Roberts of Salisbury sold land to “William Robards my son late of Salisbury.”^[65]

Although there are no Colchester land records for them, it appears that Matthew and Bathsheba Fuller were probably residents there at least until 1747 when Bathsheba was baptized there (as noted above). They apparently moved temporarily to Sharon between then and 7 April 1749 when Elisha Colver of Dutchess County in New York State sold Matthew Fuller “of Sharon” a parcel of land in Salisbury containing 25 acres and 61 rods for £140.^[66] Samuel Welch and Mary Welch witnessed, both of whom signed by mark. On the same day, 7 April 1749, Samuel Welch of the Oblong in New York State sold Matthew Fuller of Sharon another 4 acres plus 120 rods in Salisbury for £33 15s.^[67] Mary Welch and Elisha Colver witnessed. No transactions have been found for this Matthew Fuller in the Sharon land records, and his apparent earlier residence(s) there must have been in another household.^[68]

Only a couple of months after purchasing the two parcels in Salisbury, Matthew Fuller, now called “of Salisbury,” sold both pieces on 26 June 1749 to Josiah Everts “late of Guilford, Connecticut but now of Salisbury” for a significantly improved total price of £330.^[69] Deliverance Bell and Josiah

⁶⁴ Salisbury Land Records, 3: 318.

⁶⁵ Salisbury Land Records, 3: 399. Since William the grantee was clearly alive at the time, the word “late” in the deed must mean that he had left Salisbury and was living in another town at the time, but it was not specified in the deed.

⁶⁶ Salisbury Land Records, 3: 22.

⁶⁷ Salisbury Land Records, 3: 21.

⁶⁸ There are multiple land records in Sharon for another Matthew Fuller, but all of these are in 1750 or later, after our subject Matthew Fuller had left that town. That other Matthew Fuller was the son of Benjamin and Content (Fuller) Fuller, already identified in note 57 as a first cousin of our subject, who married Joanna Root at Sharon on 5 July 1748 (MacGunnigle, *Edward Fuller* [note 14], 208). No Sharon records indicate any distinction such as Sr. or Jr. for the name Matthew Fuller, supporting the conclusion that the two Matthews were not residents of Sharon at the same time (or that they overlapped as residents for only a short period).

⁶⁹ Salisbury Land Records, 3: 23.

Stoddard witnessed. Since these were the only properties we know to have been owned by Matthew Fuller in Salisbury, he and his family must have been renting or living with some other family in that town until his death a little over three years later. Although there were other unrelated Fuller families in Salisbury at this time, no land transactions between any of them and this Matthew Fuller appear in the records.

Mark Roberts of Colchester purchased a large tract of land in Salisbury from Capt. Joseph Tuttle of the town of Derby in New Haven County for the substantial sum of £1,920 on 1 January 1750/1.^[70] No acreage was mentioned in the deed, but assuming a rectangular shape, the defined boundary lengths of about 240 by 230 rods would enclose an area of about 55,200 square rods, or roughly 345 acres. More importantly, the northern boundary was 240 rods or about $\frac{3}{4}$ mile along the colonial boundary line between Connecticut and Massachusetts. Shortly afterward, on 25 February 1750/1, Mark Roberts of Colchester sold 60 acres “of an equal breadth” of the eastern end of this tract, plus another two acres at the northerly end, to his son David Roberts of Lebanon, Connecticut, for £200, the boundaries to be laid out “most convenient to bring me to y^e highway that leads to Sheffield as we take it out.”^[71] By 14 April 1752, Mark Roberts had moved to Salisbury, at which time he sold a six-acre portion of his Salisbury land along the colony line to Thomas Gustin of Colchester.^[72] He then remained a resident of Salisbury until 20 April 1762, when he and William Roberts, both of Sharon, sold five acres and a small house, still part of the original large tract purchased from Capt. Tuttle, to Gideon Smith.^[73]

During this period, just after the time that his father-in-law Mark Roberts had moved to Salisbury from Colchester, Matthew Fuller “of Salisbury” purchased a farm in Sheffield, Massachusetts, on 19 May 1752 from Samuel and Anna Stevens of Sheffield for £200.^[74] The transaction was executed in Canaan, Connecticut, and witnessed by William Spencer and Ezra Church, both of whose signatures were countersigned by John Roberts, presumably Matthew’s brother-in-law. The farm was in two parts: the first being 63½ acres bordering on the colony line between Massachusetts and Connecticut, and the second being ten

⁷⁰ Salisbury Land Records, 3:205.

⁷¹ Salisbury Land Records, 3:252. Note that the town of Sheffield lies just north of Salisbury.

⁷² Salisbury Land Records, 3:255.

⁷³ Salisbury Land Records, 3:697. The last mention of Mark Roberts as a grantor in Salisbury was two years later on 16 June 1764, when he, of Sharon, appears to have disposed of the last 4 acres of his original purchase to Samuel Lane (Salisbury Land Records, 4:48).

⁷⁴ Hampden County Land Records, W:293–95. Sheffield was in Hampshire County until Berkshire County was established in 1761. The early Hampshire County records are in Springfield, Massachusetts, the county seat of the present Hampden County, which was also created from the original Hampshire County in 1812. Hence, the earliest Sheffield land records are in Hampden County.

acres adjoining the first at a boundary point. One of the boundaries of the second parcel ran along “Doct^r Ebenezer Fletcher’s land.”^[75]

Matthew’s death within a few months of this purchase must have been due to a severe illness or accident, perhaps something that happened while clearing or preparing the land in Sheffield. The list of debts due from his estate included a total of £30 10s. owed to “Docter Crill and Docter Fletcher,” the latter likely the same Doctor Fletcher who was the neighbor in Sheffield. An additional debt was £3 for “one gallon and half of Rum in sickness.”^[76] As already noted, Bathsheba Fuller, with Nathaniel Roberts as surety, was granted administration. She was also granted custody of Matthew’s five minor children, Nathaniel aged 13, Ezekiel 9, Dimis 7, Benjamin 5, and Mehitabel 2.^[77] The inventory does not include any real estate. No distribution or final accounting appears in the records.

The widow Bathsheba (Roberts) Fuller married second William Corpe in Salisbury on 11 April 1755.^[78] They had two children recorded in Salisbury: *Phebe Corpe*, born 22 December 1756, and *Joseph Corpe*, born 16 September 1758.^[79] On 2 November 1775, William Corpe and Bathsheba Corpe (her X mark) of Salisbury quitclaimed all their rights to the homestead of Nathaniel Roberts, deceased, in Sharon to John Roberts for the nominal sum of £1.^[80]

Children of Matthew⁶ Fuller, probably all with Bathsheba Roberts,^[81] the first five born probably in Colchester (though none recorded there); birth years of the five younger children estimated from their ages in the January 1753 guardianship record:

- i. _____⁷ FULLER, a son not named in the record but probably Matthew,^[82] b. ca. Aug. 1738; d. Colchester 20 May 1739 aged about 9 months.^[83]
- ii. NATHANIEL FULLER, b. ca. 1739.
3. iii. EZEKIEL FULLER, b. ca. 1743; m. (1) ABIGAIL _____; m. (2) HANNAH DUTCHER.
- iv. DIMIS FULLER, b. ca. 1745.
- v. BENJAMIN FULLER, b. ca. 1747; d. Huntington, Luzerne Co., Pa., 21 Dec. 1821; m. (1) ca. 1772 SYLVINA WESTOVER; m. (2) ca. 1817–18 SARAH POTTER.^[84]

⁷⁵ Dr. Fletcher appears to have owned land on both sides of the colony line. He was a Sheffield landowner in this present deed, but on 11 September 1753, Mark Roberts sold him a small parcel in Salisbury at the corner of a road and the colony line (Salisbury Land Records, 3:619), and later transactions continue to make reference to Dr. Fletcher’s land in Salisbury in this same neighborhood.

⁷⁶ Litchfield District Probate, estate of Matthew Fuller [note 56].

⁷⁷ Litchfield District Probate, 1:51. The original document listing the children has not survived in the probate packet and only appears today as copied into the record volume.

⁷⁸ Salisbury Vital Records, 1:246.

⁷⁹ Salisbury Vital Records, 1:190.

⁸⁰ Sharon Land Records, 11:538.

⁸¹ There is a remote possibility that some of the earlier children were with an earlier wife, since we have no record of Matthew and Bathsheba as a couple until 1747 when she was baptized in Colchester as an adult. No evidence, however, has been found of such an earlier wife.

⁸² He was called Matthew Fuller, but without a source, by Newton Fuller in “Branches of the Mayflower Fuller Descendants” [note 4], 39.

⁸³ Colchester First Congregational Church Records [note 12], 1:41.

⁸⁴ Gibson, “Fuller, Benjamin” in *Western Massachusetts Families in 1790* [note 2], 117–23.

- vi. MEHITABEL FULLER, b. ca. 1750. She was probably the Mehitabel Fuller of Salisbury who married GERSHOM MATTOON there on 17 Jan. 1771.^[85]

3. EZEKIEL⁷ FULLER (*Matthew⁶, Jonathan⁵, Matthew⁴, Samuel³⁻², Edward¹*) was born about 1743, the place unknown but possibly Colchester, Connecticut. He died in Sheffield, Massachusetts, on 26 March 1824 “in 81st year,” and is buried in the Chapinville Cemetery in Salisbury.^[86] He married first, probably about 1760, **ABIGAIL** _____, about whom nothing else is known except that she died in Salisbury on 14 November 1763.^[87] This marriage is only known from this death record and from the records of birth of their two children named Mary, both recorded in Salisbury as children of Ezekiel and Abigail Fuller. The second of those children, Mary/Molly Fuller, who lived to adulthood, married Joel Dean, and moved to Schoharie County, New York, where they were living at the time her father died back in Sheffield in 1824 (see below). Mary Dean’s age can be calculated closely enough from census records to prove that she was indeed identical with the Mary Fuller born in Salisbury in 1762.^[88] Ezekiel married second in Salisbury on 1 March 1771, **HANNAH DUTCHER**,^[89] born 25 March 1749, daughter of Johannes and Christine (Chisem/Sissum) Dutcher.^[90] She died on 20 August 1830 age 81 and was buried in the Chapinville Cemetery in Salisbury.^[91]

Other accounts, including many presently circulating on the Internet, have combined this Ezekiel’s career with that of the husband of Abigail Richardson, an

⁸⁵ Salisbury Vital Records, 2:45. Also see Lillian G. Mattoon and Donald P. Mattoon, *A Genealogy of the Descendants of Philip Mattoon of Deerfield, Massachusetts* (Littleton, N.H.: Courier Printing Co., 1965), 10.

⁸⁶ “Charles R. Hale Collection [of Cemetery Inscriptions and Newspaper Notices of Marriages and Death],” (1933–34), at the Connecticut State Library, Salisbury, 10; *Historical Collections Relating to the Town of Salisbury, Litchfield County, Connecticut*, 2 vols. (Salisbury, Conn.: Salisbury Association, 1913–16), 1:87. The Chapinville section of Salisbury is now known as Taconic.

⁸⁷ Salisbury Vital Records, 1:238. She was certainly not Abigail Richardson (see below).

⁸⁸ In 1810 both Joel and Mary Dean were listed as being 45 years and over, therefore born before about 1765 (1810 U.S. Census, Broome, Schoharie County, New York, roll 36, p. 103). The 1790 census lists Joel Dean with a household in Salisbury consisting of himself (over 16), two younger male children, and two females (1790 U.S. Census, Litchfield County, Connecticut [towns not separated], roll 1, p. 366). Also, their oldest known child Seth was born in Salisbury on 11 July 1783 (Salisbury Vital Records, 1:129), so they were probably married about 1782.

⁸⁹ Salisbury Vital Records, 2:45.

⁹⁰ Walter Kenneth Griffin, “The Dutcher Family,” *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* 40 (1909):185–93, 249–58; 41 (1910):44–54, 109–20, 240–55, at 247.

⁹¹ Hale Collection [note 86], Salisbury, 14, which reports her age as “84 years.” An earlier transcription (*Historical Collections* [note 86], 1:87) gave her age as 81 years but said “(Possibly age was 84y.; figures indistinct.)” On a personal visit to this cemetery in June 2010, the author found that most of the gravestones in this cemetery, including the two for Ezekiel and Hannah, were either missing or not legible.

unrelated Ezekiel in the Robert Fuller line.^[92] That possibility has now been thoroughly investigated and disproved, as discussed in more detail in a separate article.^[93] Because of this prevailing confusion, however, a complete study of this present Ezekiel's career is being provided herein.

Ezekiel is presumed to have been living with his mother in Salisbury following his father's death in 1752 or 1753. In turn, they may all have been living on property owned by her father, Mark Roberts, since the Roberts holdings in Salisbury were extensive and since Matthew Fuller had sold all his property in Salisbury in 1749 before purchasing the farm in Sheffield.

Eventually, after a young marriage and the loss of a wife and daughter, Ezekiel Fuller, "of Salisbury" purchased a small half-acre of land with a dwelling house at the boundary line between Connecticut and Massachusetts from Hezekiah Camp on 17 September 1765.^[94] This parcel appears to have been just across the colonial boundary from the land that Matthew Fuller had purchased in Sheffield, Massachusetts, from Samuel and Anna Stevens in 1752, and later occupied by Ezekiel's brother Benjamin. Ezekiel's residence remained in Salisbury where he signed the Connecticut Assembly's Loyalty Oath as a freeman in May 1777.^[95]

On 19 October 1795, Ezekiel Fuller of Salisbury purchased Benjamin Fuller's farm in Sheffield, Massachusetts, Benjamin calling it the land "that belonged to my hon^d father Mathew Fuller, late of Salisbury, deceased."^[96] Ezekiel apparently continued his residence in Salisbury for some time after purchasing Benjamin's Sheffield farm.^[97]

However, Ezekiel Fuller was clearly residing in Sheffield, Massachusetts, by 9 June 1819 when he gave a forty-acre farm along the state line on the Salisbury side to his son Archibald Fuller of Sheffield for love and affection, reserving for his own use a right of way through the parcel from the highway "to the dwelling house I now occupy," and referring to the "land which I own in the town of

⁹² This confusion appears to have begun with Newton Fuller, since he concluded (in his 1898 Robert Fuller book [note 5], at 9, 14) that it was the same Ezekiel Fuller who had married both Abigail Richardson and Hannah Dutcher.

⁹³ Frederick C. Hart Jr., "Updating Two Ezekiel Fullers, Father and Son, of Attleborough, Massachusetts, Lebanon and Hebron, Connecticut, and Smithfield, Rhode Island," *Register* 166 (2012):98–106. That article shows that the husband of Abigail Richardson died in Attleborough, Massachusetts, in July 1800 and therefore could not have been the same Ezekiel who married Hannah Dutcher and died in Sheffield in 1824.

⁹⁴ Salisbury Land Records, 4:166.

⁹⁵ Jolene Roberts Mullen, *Connecticut Town Meeting Records During the American Revolution*, 2 vols. (Bowie, Md.: Heritage Books, 2011), 2:266, citing original Town Meeting Records – Freeman Lists 1784–1849 [*sic*], 120.

⁹⁶ Berkshire County Land Records, Southern District, 35:285–86.

⁹⁷ He was still "of Salisbury" on 3 October 1797, when he purchased 2 acres and 16 rods of adjacent land in that town from Elijah Stanton (Salisbury Land Records, 10:25). He was also enumerated in Salisbury for the 1800 census, next to his (now married) son Matthew Fuller (1800 U.S. Census, Salisbury, Litchfield County, Connecticut, roll 2, p. 157). He has not been found in either the 1790 or 1810 censuses.

Sheffield.”^[98] In return, on the same date, Archibald Fuller granted to “Ezekiel Fuller & Hannah Fuller his wife” a lease on the property for their natural lives.^[99]

Ezekiel Fuller’s estate was inventoried on 4 May 1824 and consisted of 115 acres of land, a dwelling house, and a barn for a total of \$1,875 in real estate, plus \$492.90 in movables.^[100] The heirs reached an agreement on the distribution of the real estate on 8 November 1824, and a final distribution was made on 8 February 1825.^[101]

Children of Ezekiel⁷ and Abigail (_____) Fuller, recorded in Salisbury:^[102]

- i. MARY⁸ FULLER, b. __ Feb. 1761; d. 1 July 1761.
- ii. MARY/MOLLY FULLER, b. 19 April 1762; d. after 1840;^[103] m. by 1783 JOEL DEAN, b. Salisbury 3 Oct. 1759, d. after 1840, son of Seth and Sarah (_____) Dean.^[104] They moved to Schoharie Co., N.Y., by 1800,^[105] and were living in Broome, Schoharie Co., on 13 Sept. 1827 when they sold Mary Dean’s portion of the estate of her father Ezekiel Fuller, deceased, to [their brother-in-law] Ruluff D. Whitney of Sheffield for \$5.^[106]

Children of Ezekiel and Hannah (Dutcher) Fuller, all born in Salisbury;^[107] names of sons-in-law are from the distribution of Ezekiel’s estate:^[108]

- iii. MATTHEW FULLER, b. 27 Oct. 1771; d. 10 Jan. 1861, bur. Tully Cemetery, Tully, Onondaga Co., N.Y.;^[109] m. ELIZABETH WELDON, b. Salisbury 19 Dec. 1780, d. 14 June 1844 age 64, daughter of Elijah and Ruth (Westcott) Weldon.^[110]

⁹⁸ Salisbury Land Records, 15:172.

⁹⁹ Salisbury Land Records, 15:458.

¹⁰⁰ Berkshire County Probate, Docket 4207, opened 7 April 1824.

¹⁰¹ Berkshire County Probate, 28:99, 285. The recipients were widow Hannah Fuller; Bathsheba, wife of Ruluff Whitney; Olive, wife of Philo Dutcher; Matthew Fuller; Mary/Molly, wife of Joel Dean; the heirs of Ezekiel Fuller deceased; Abigail, wife of Milo Weldon; John Fuller; the heirs of Hannah Porter deceased, wife of Obadiah or Dyer Porter of New York; the heirs of Laura Whitney deceased, wife of William Whitney; and Archibald Fuller “youngest child.”

¹⁰² Salisbury Vital Records, 1:118. These two Mary births and one death are recorded together in the original town volume as a small grouping, without any other related events nearby.

¹⁰³ 1840 U.S. Census, Conesville, Schoharie County, New York, roll 338, p. 36.

¹⁰⁴ Salisbury Vital Records, 1:170; Frank J. Doherty, *The Settlers of the Beekman Patent, Dutchess County, New York*, 10 vols. to date (Pleasant Valley, N.Y.: the author, 1990–), 4:104–05.

¹⁰⁵ 1800 U.S. Census, Bristol, Schoharie County, New York, roll 26, p. 144.

¹⁰⁶ Berkshire County Land Records, Southern District, 64:458–59.

¹⁰⁷ All recorded there except Ruth in Salisbury Vital Records, 2:32 (original numbering), 2:38 (as indexed). The entries were in two groups in different areas of the same page. Both groups were noted as, “Entered on 24 April 1790,” except for Archibald’s record, which was added later to the bottom of one group.

¹⁰⁸ See note 101.

¹⁰⁹ *Findagrave.com*. The gravestone supposedly says aged 92 years, 2 months, 18 days.

¹¹⁰ Salisbury Vital Records, 2:37 (birth), 47 (parents’ marriage). Margaret Roberts Hodges, ed., “Genealogical Department,” *Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine* 53 (1919):448, is the source for Elizabeth’s date of death, but no evidence has been found that she was buried in Greenfield, Wisconsin, as stated there. Indeed, her husband was listed in the 1840 and 1850

- iv. EZEKIEL FULLER, b. 19 Feb. 1774; d. before 8 Feb. 1825, leaving children; m.
- v. ABIGAIL FULLER, b. 29 July 1776; d. 6 Sept. 1831, aged 56 years, 1 month, 8 days, bur. Chapinville Cemetery, Salisbury;^[111] m. MILO WELDON, b. Salisbury 17 Feb. 1783,^[112] d. 3 April 1841 age 55, bur. Chapinville Cemetery,^[113] son of Elijah and Ruth (Westcott) Weldon, and brother of Elizabeth Weldon who m. Abigail's brother Matthew Fuller.
- vi. FAITH FULLER, b. 2 May 1779, probably died young as she was not named in her father's estate.
- vii. HANNAH FULLER, b. 10 April 1781; d. before 8 Feb. 1825 leaving children; m. DYER/OBADIAH PORTER of New York.
- viii. RUTH FULLER, b. ,^[114] d. 25 March 1782.^[115]
- ix. OLIVE FULLER, b. 9 March 1783; d. by 1840; m. PHILO DUTCHER, b. ca. 1785, d. after 1850, probably in Onondaga Co. N.Y.,^[116] son of Ruluff and Mary (Nichols) Dutcher.^[117]

censuses of Onondaga County, New York; in 1840 his household included a female 50–59, in 1850 he was living in the household of Levi Webb (1840 U.S. Census, Tully, Onondaga County, New York, roll 317, p. 222; 1850 U.S. Census, Lafayette, Onondaga County, New York, roll 567, p. 207A).

¹¹¹ *Historical Collections* [note 86], 1:91.

¹¹² Salisbury Vital Records, 2:37 (birth), 47 (parents' marriage).

¹¹³ *Historical Collections* [note 86], 1:91.

¹¹⁴ Ruth's birth was not recorded and her place in this birth order is uncertain except that we know she died before Olive was born. She may possibly have been a twin with one of the earlier siblings. Her identification here resolves the uncertainty in the writer's earlier article, Hart, "Ezekiel Fullers" [note 93], *Register* 166:102, at note 32.

¹¹⁵ Salisbury Vital Records, 2: 44 (original numbering), 2:50 (as indexed), which call her "daughter of Ezekiel and Hannah Fuller." This record appears in the Barbour Collection as being for the child of "Ephraim" and Hannah Fuller, based on the J. N. Arnold transcription made in 1915. An earlier transcription was made by Frank E. Randall in about 1895 and was used for the *Historical Collections* [note 86], 2:71, and that transcription read the name as "Ezekiel." The original record and its microfilm copy are now inconclusive as to the spelling of the father's name, since the original is very badly faded and indistinct for this record, which is at the bottom of a page. The Randall transcription still exists (part of the Malcolm D. Rudd Collection at the Connecticut State Library, call number 974.62 S234vi) and it clearly says "Ezekiel" and also includes the fact that the original entry ended with the words, "1782 in th [torn off]," so we know that Ruth's age at death was recorded at the time but that her age had been inadvertently lost sometime before 1895. Note also that there are no records for any Ephraim Fuller in either the Salisbury land or vital record indexes. The Barbour Collection is therefore in error regarding Ruth's father's name. A discussion of this original record volume and the Randall transcription, including the difference in page numbering and indexing, will be found in the *Historical Collections*, 2:37–38.

¹¹⁶ Philo Dutcher appears to have married again by 1840, when he was living in Cicero, Onondaga County, New York, with a wife much younger than Olive; They were also there in 1850 as Philo Dutcher, 65, born Connecticut, "Mrs." Dutcher, 45, born Massachusetts (1850 U.S. Census, Cicero, Onondaga County, New York, roll 316, p. 76; 1850 U.S. Census, Cicero, roll 570, pp. 388A).

¹¹⁷ Philo is identified as their son on home.gwi.net/~pheski/gen/dut/RR01/RR01_013.htm, which reports that he died in 1855 age 75. For his parents see also Griffin, "Dutcher Family" [note 90], *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* 41:248.

- x. JOHN FULLER, b. 4 April 1785; d. after 8 Feb. 1825.
- xi. LAURA FULLER, b. 18 Aug. 1787; d. before 8 Feb. 1825, leaving children; m. WILLIAM WHITNEY.^[118]
- xii. BATHSHEBA FULLER, b. 25 Nov. 1789; d. Ravenna, Portage Co., Ohio, 24 Jan. 1854 age 64;^[119] m. 1813–14 RULUFF DUTCHER WHITNEY, b. Canaan, Conn., 3 March 1794, d. Ravenna 30 Sept. 1884, son of Cornelius and Hannah (Green) Whitney.^[120] He m. (2) between 1854 and 1860, Olive K ____.^[121]
- xiii. ARCHIBALD FULLER, b. 29 Sept. 1796; d. Sheffield, Mass., 12 March 1867 age 71;^[122] m. CHARLOTTE ____.^[123] b. N.Y. ca. 1796–99,^[124] d. after 12 March 1867.

Frederick C. Hart, Jr., CG, FASG, may be reached at hartfc@aol.com or 1311 Great Hill Road, North Guilford, CT 06437-3649.

¹¹⁸ William Whitney (husband of Laura Fuller) is not identified in Frederick Clifton Pierce, *The Descendants of John Whitney Who Came From London, England, to Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1635* (Chicago: the author, 1895). Nevertheless, presumably he was related to Ruluff Dutcher Whitney (husband of Bathsheba Fuller), who is identified at pp. 213, 384. Ruluff did have a brother named William, who might possibly be Laura Fuller's husband and/or the William Whitney of Salisbury for whom marriage intentions with Rebecca Sparks were published in Sheffield on 17 October 1819 (Massachusetts, Town Records, 1620–1988, original Sheffield records, image online at *Ancestry.com*). The 1820 census of Salisbury lists a William Whitney 2nd as head of a household of one male 16–25, one female under 10, and one female 45 and over (1820 U.S. Census, Salisbury, Litchfield County, Connecticut, roll 1, p. 378). If these ages are correct, "William Whitney 2nd" could have been Laura Fuller's widower.

¹¹⁹ Michael Barren Clegg, *Portage County, Ohio, Newspaper Obituary Abstracts, 1825–1870* (Ft. Wayne, Ind.: the author, 1982), p. 26.

¹²⁰ Pierce, *Descendants of John Whitney* [note 118], 213, 384; see also *wiki.whitneygen.org/wrg/index.php/Family:Whitney,_Ruluff_Dutcher_(1794-a1880)*. Ruluff's death record says he was born in Canaan ("Ohio, Deaths and Burials, 1854–1997, database online at *familysearch.org*).

¹²¹ 1860 U.S. Census, Ravenna Portage County, Ohio, roll 1025, p. 162.

¹²² Massachusetts Vital Records from 1841, 202:54, married, age 71.

¹²³ Supposedly she was Charlotte Annie Whitney, but no such person is found in Pierce, *Descendants of John Whitney* [note 118].

¹²⁴ 1850 U.S. Census, Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut, roll 42, p. 33A; 1855 Massachusetts State Census, Sheffield, Berkshire County, from *familysearch.org/pal:MM9.1.1/MQ42-QFB*; 1860 U.S. Census, Sheffield, roll 488, p. 461.

SAMPSON¹ DUNBAR AND HIS FAMILY

*The Dunbar Research Team**

(continued from Register 166 [2012]:204)

5. MARY “MOLLEY”² DUNBAR (*Sampson*¹) was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, on 22 February 1758. She died in China, Kennebec County, Maine, on 1 June 1850.^[150] She married in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, on 3 September 1787, **ABRAHAM TALBET** (sometimes spelled Talbert, Tarbot, Turbut, or Tarbet).^[151] He was born in Bridgewater on 27 May 1756, son of Tobey and Dinah (Goold) “Tarbit.”^[152] He died on 11 June 1840 while traveling to Augusta, Maine, to obtain his semi-annual pension payment.^[153]

Abraham served in the Revolutionary War. In 1776 he was a private for five days in Capt. Elisha Mitchell’s Company, Col. Simeon Cary’s Regiment, along with Toby Torbit [his father]. Abraham was a private in Captain Cogswell’s Company in Col. Wesson’s Massachusetts Regiment from July 1778 to March 1779 with most of his service being near West Point, New York. In 1781 he was at Newport, Rhode Island, for forty days in Capt. Abram Washburn’s Company, Col. Theophilus Cotton’s Regiment.^[154]

Abraham has not been found in the 1790 census of Maine or Massachusetts.^[155] In 1800 Abraham “Torbet” was head of a household of six

* In the acknowledgments in Part One of this article, Joyce Lehmann’s name was misspelled.

¹⁵⁰ Mary Grow, “Black History of China Found in Cemeteries,” *Morning Sentinel*, Augusta, Maine, 7 December 1984, p. 29, “During the year ending Jun 1 1850, a black widow named Mary Talbot died in China, at the age of 95.” The author also describes the Seco-Sewall and Talbot family cemeteries, the latter located off of Yorktown Road in China, Maine. See also H. H. Price and Gerald E. Talbot, *Maine’s Visible Black History: The First Chronicle of Its People* (Gardiner, Maine: Tilbury House, Publishers, 2006), 347.

¹⁵¹ *Vital Records of Bridgewater* [note 9], 2:362, both called “black.” In the marriage entry alone there are three different spellings of Abraham’s surname: Tarbot, Tarbet in the intentions, and Tarbut. In his pension record there are Talbet, Talbett, or Talbert (Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbet, Talbett, or Talbert, W22369). In 1820 Abraham signed his name as “Talbett” (Abraham’s statement in Revolutionary War Pension File, James Gibson, S35343). By 1840 Mary and their son Ezekiel were listed as “Talbot,” and this is the spelling on which the family settled.

¹⁵² *Vital Records of Bridgewater* [note 9], 1:310 (birth); 2:361 (parents’ marriage). He was age 61 on 28 April 1818 (Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbet, W22369).

¹⁵³ Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbet, W22369, and the statement of Ezekiel Talbot on 10 July 1861 in the Revolutionary War Pension File of Luther Jotham, W9911.

¹⁵⁴ Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbet, W22369; listed as Abraham Telbert, Tolbort, and Torbit in *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors* [note 13], 15:471, 819, 852. See also Grundset, *Forgotten Patriots* [note 14], 132, for Abraham and his father.

¹⁵⁵ The 1800 census of Kennebec County had a special column for showing the year of arrival in the county; however, the entry for Abraham in 1800 (see next note) does not show a year, which could suggest Abraham was already there by 1790. Abraham’s oldest son Ezekiel is shown as born in Maine or Massachusetts (see note 172 below).

“other free persons” living in a settlement known as “Freetown,” three miles east of Winslow in Kennebec County, Maine, enumerated under the “Miscellaneous Gores and Settlements” of that county.^[156] In his 1866 marriage record, Abraham’s son Sampson Dunbar Talbot, age 66 [*sic*], said he [Sampson] was born in Fairfax, Maine, presumably in the part of Fairfax that was included in China when it was created in 1818.^[157] Abraham was of Fairfax on 12 September 1804, when he sold for \$100 Lot 5, one hundred acres, and on 16 April 1807, another eighty-five acres, both purchased from the Plymouth Company.^[158] In 1810 there was no Talbot family listed in the census enumerations for either China or Harlem; however, an Abraham Torbet was enumerated in Belfast, Hancock County, Maine, that year as head of a household of eight “other free persons.”^[159] This was probably our Abraham, who had moved there temporarily, as he noted in 1818 that he had lost his entire house “about seven years” prior.^[160] The fact that his son Ezekiel was married in Belfast in 1812 supports this identification.

In 1818 the town of Harlem was divided and the northern portion was added to what became China in Kennebec County.^[161] In April that year, Abraham was living in China when he applied for a soldier’s pension. His inventory included one acre of land in China with a small hut valued at \$30.^[162] On 25 May 1820, Abraham stated that he owned about 10,000 poor bricks in a kiln with a value of twenty-five dollars.^[163] This brick yard was located “opposite Mr. Parmenter’s house, below Dana C. Hanson’s.”^[164] Abraham and his wife do not seem to be in the 1820 census. In that year Ezekiel “Tolbert” was head of a household in China of “free colored” persons, with two males under 14, two males 26–45, one female under 14, and one female 26–45.^[165] The other two households in China of “free colored” persons were those of Mary’s first cousin John Sewall (see 2.iv above), and his sister-in-law Catharine Sewall (see 2.ii above). None of the three households included persons over 45; perhaps the census taker missed Abraham and Mary.

¹⁵⁶ 1800 U.S. Census, Miscellaneous Gores and Settlements, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 7, p. 82.

¹⁵⁷ The town of Albion, Maine, was called Fairfax until 1821. Part of that town was included in China when it was formed in 1818 (Leclerc, *Genealogist’s Handbook* [note 42], 127, 131). Sampson’s death record (see below) says he was born in China.

¹⁵⁸ Kennebec County Deeds, 7:161; 11:262.

¹⁵⁹ 1810 U.S. Census, Belfast, Hancock County Maine, roll 11, p. 589.

¹⁶⁰ Statement of Abraham Talbot, dated 8 April 1818, in his Revolutionary War Pension File.

¹⁶¹ Leclerc, *Genealogist’s Handbook* [note 42], 153; Henry D. Kingsbury and Simeon Deyo, ed., *Illustrated History of Kennebec County, Maine, 1652–1799–1892*, 2 vols. (New York: H. W. Blake & Co., 1892), 2:1142.

¹⁶² Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbet, W22369.

¹⁶³ *Ibid.*

¹⁶⁴ Kingsbury and Deyo, *History of Kennebec County* [note 161], 2:1146.

¹⁶⁵ 1820 U.S. Census, China, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 35, p. 679.

The 1830 census created an ongoing misinterpretation of Abraham Talbot's status, showing him as a slave owner! In the 1830 census for Albion, Kennebec County, Maine, the listing for "Abram Tolbut," aged 55–100, shows that a woman between 55 and 99 was a slave in Talbot's two-person household.^[166] While the census actually does show this, the Secretary of State had to explain to Congress how this could be, as slavery was illegal in Maine.^[167] His explanation was simply that the census taker, Truman Shaw, was mistaken. This 55–100 year old woman, "being in the family of Abraham Talbot, of the town of Albion,"^[168] must have been Abraham's wife Mary.

In 1840 Abraham Talbot was living with his wife in China, as was their son Ezekiel and his family.^[169] When Mary herself deposed on 9 June 1843, the judge of the district court wrote, "Mary Talbot resides twenty five miles from the place of holding the court. She is totally blind, and unable, through great infirmity of body to attend the Court and is very poor indeed."^[170]

Children of Abraham and Mary "Molley" (Dunbar) Talbot:^[171]

- i. EZEKIEL TALBOT, b. 21 Dec. 1787;^[172] d. Maine after 1870;^[173] m. Belfast, Maine, 9 Dec. 1812 ELIZA COE,^[174] b. Maine or perhaps N.H.^[175] 21 July 1787;^[176] d. 15 Oct. 1872, age 82 years, 2 months, bur. Talbot Cemetery, China, Maine, with daughter Sarah A. Freeman.^[177]
- ii. GALEN TALBOT, b. 11 Sept. 1790.

¹⁶⁶ 1830 U.S. Census, Albion, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 48, p. 22.

¹⁶⁷ Edward Livingston, Secretary of State, "Letter on the Erroneous Return of Slaves, 5th Census, in Maine, Massachusetts, and Ohio, 22nd Congress, 1st Session," Congressional Serial Set, Issue 218 (United States: Government Printing Office), Doc. No. 84, p. 2.

¹⁶⁸ Ibid.

¹⁶⁹ 1840 U.S. Census, China, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 142, p. 111.

¹⁷⁰ Revolutionary War Pension File, Abraham Talbot, W22369.

¹⁷¹ Elizabeth M. Mosher, *Vital Records of Albion, Maine, Prior to 1892* (Camden, Maine: Picton Press, 1989), 12.

¹⁷² Statement of Ezekiel Talbot on 10 July 1860 in the pension file of Luther Jotham (see note 163). Ezekiel Talbot, who would be "73 years old next December," said he was the son of Abraham Talbot, a Revolutionary pensioner who died about 21 years prior. Ezekiel's wife, Eliza Talbot, also signed; 1850 U.S. Census, China, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 258, p. 212A, Ezekiel age 65 [*sic*], born Maine, Eliza age 64, born Maine; 1860 U.S. Census, China, roll 440, p. 533, Ezekiel age 72, born Massachusetts, Eliza age 72, born New Hampshire.

¹⁷³ 1870 U.S. Census, Macwahoc Plantation, Aroostook County Maine, roll 538, p. 254B, Ezekiel age 82, born Maine, living in the household of [his son] Charles C. Talbot. An article about the descendants of Ezekiel and Eliza Talbot by Shoshona Hoose, "Proud Roots," was published in *Maine Sunday Telegram*, 17 February 1991, 1-2F. The article features civil-rights activist, Maine's first black state legislator, and family historian Gerald Talbot, a descendant of Charles C. Talbot and co-author of *Maine's Visible Black History* (see note 150).

¹⁷⁴ Alfred Johnson, ed., *Vital Records of Belfast, Maine, to the Year 1892*, 2 vols. (Portland, Maine: Maine Historical Society, 1917–19), 2:422.

¹⁷⁵ See the 1850 and 1860 census records in note 172.

¹⁷⁶ Eliza Talbot's statement on 10 July 1860 in the Revolutionary War Pension File, Luther Jotham, W9911.

¹⁷⁷ Price and Talbot, *Maine's Visible Black History* [note 150], 347.

- iii. ABRAHAM TALBOT, b. 28 Feb. 1792; d. Portland, Maine before 25 Jan. 1864 when his wife and son sold land;^[178] m. (1) _____;^[179] m. (2), with intentions at Portland dated 30 Oct. 1847 MARY (_____) CLAY,^[180] b. N.H.^[181] ca. 1798, d. Portland 27 Feb. 1857 age 59,^[182] bur. Eastern Cemetery there,^[183] m. (3) Portland 30 Oct. 1859 MARY (WILSON) VANN,^[184] b. Nova Scotia between ca. 1814 and 1821,^[185] d. Boston, Mass., 3 Jan. 1886, age 65 years, 6 months, daughter of Colin T. and Maria (_____) Wilson.^[186]
- iv. SARAH TALBOT, b. 23 Feb. 1794.
- v. SAMPSON DUNBAR TALBOT, b. China, Maine, 15 March 1796; d. Springfield, Mass., 24 May 1892, age 92 years, 2 months, 10 days;^[187] m. (1) _____;^[188] m. (2) Braintree, Vt., 31 July 1836 REBECCA DUNBAR,^[189] probably daughter of his mother's half-brother Zebedee, d. 23 April 1848 age 45, bur. Old Cemetery, Chelsea, Vt.;^[190] m. (3) Boxborough, Mass., 9 May 1866 LUCY (WHITNEY) HAZARD of Boxborough,^[191] b. there on or about 10 April 1797, d. there 17 March 1874, age 76 years, 11 months, 7 days, daughter of Lucy Chester, and widow of Tower Hazard.^[192] In 1880 at Springfield, Sampson

¹⁷⁸ Cumberland County Deeds, 324:98.

¹⁷⁹ In 1830 "Abram Talbot" was head of a household of "free colored" persons, including a male 36–54, a female 36–54, and several children (1830 U.S. Census, Gardiner, Kennebec County, Maine, roll 48, p. 267).

¹⁸⁰ Maine State Vital Records, from Portland Vital Records, both of Portland and "colored."

¹⁸¹ 1850 U.S. Census, China, Ward 1, Portland, Cumberland County, Maine, roll 252, p. 188.

¹⁸² Maine State Vital Records, from Portland Vital Records, wife of Abraham.

¹⁸³ William B. Jordan, *Eastern Cemetery, Portland, Maine*, bound typescript, 4 vols. (Portland, Maine: the author and Friends of Eastern Cemetery, 1984), 2:459.

¹⁸⁴ Maine State Vital Records, from Portland Vital Records, both of Portland and "colored"; her maiden name from her death record.

¹⁸⁵ In 1850 Mary was age 36, born Nova Scotia; in 1860 she was age 41, born Nova Scotia, with Abraham Talbot, age 60 (1850 U.S. Census, Ward 1, Portland, Cumberland, Maine, roll 252, p. 13B, all "black"; 1860 U.S. Census, Ward 1, Portland, roll 436, p. 862, Abraham called "mulatto").

¹⁸⁶ Massachusetts Vital Records from 1841, 375:29, colored, born Brunswick, Maine, her parents born West Indies and Holland. However, neither she nor her parents appear in Joseph C. Anderson II, *Vital Records of Brunswick, Maine, . . .* (Rockport, Maine: Picton Press, 2004).

¹⁸⁷ Massachusetts, Town Records, 1620–1988, database online at *Ancestry.com*, from Springfield Town Records, born China, Maine, no parents listed; Massachusetts Vital Records from 1841, 427:671; age 66 at his 1866 marriage.

¹⁸⁸ The record of Sampson's marriage in 1866 says it was his third marriage.

¹⁸⁹ Vermont State Vital Records, his name spelled "Tarbut," both of Braintree. H. Royce Bass, *History of Braintree, Vt.* (Rutland, Vt.: Tuttle & Co., 1883), 130, calls him "Samuel D. Tarbet."

¹⁹⁰ Vermont, Vital Records, 1760–1954, database online at *FamilySearch.org*, as Rebecca M. Tarbet, wife of Samson B. Tarbet.

¹⁹¹ Massachusetts, Town Vital Records, database online at *Ancestry.com*, from Boxborough Vital Records, born Fairfax, Maine, his parents named as Abraham and Mary; Massachusetts Vital Records from 1841, 190:110.

¹⁹² Whitney Research Group, "Family: Whitney, Lucy (c1797–1874)," online at [http://wiki/whitneygen.org/wrg/index.php/Family:Whitney,_Lucy_\(c1797-1874\)](http://wiki/whitneygen.org/wrg/index.php/Family:Whitney,_Lucy_(c1797-1874)), with extensive documentation.

Talbot, age 81, b. Maine, was living in the household of [his son] “Zebee” C. Talbot, black, 39, engineer, b. Vt.^[193]

- vi. ISAAC TALBOT, b. 30 Sept. 1799; m. Portland, Maine, 20 Sept. 1827 ALMIRA N. MCDUFFEE.^[194] He was involved with *Freedom’s Journal*, the first black newspaper published in the U.S. [in Portland] 1827–1829.^[195] He died probably by 1836, when “Mrs. Almira Talbot” married in Portland, William Scott.^[196]
- vii. PATIENCE TALBOT, b. 22 Aug. 1801.
- viii. ROANNA TALBOT, b. 16 Feb. 1805.

6. JOSHUA² DUNBAR (*Sampson¹*) was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, on 18 May 1760. He died in Seneca, Ontario County, New York, on 26 April 1826.^[197] He married in Cummington, Hampshire County, Massachusetts, on 27 March 1788, **LYDIA ODELL**,^[198] who was born in Sutton, Massachusetts, on 15 July 1764. She was the daughter of Ichabod and Elizabeth (____) Odell or Odle,^[199] and sister of Elizabeth Odell who had married Joshua’s brother, Asa Dunbar, four years earlier. Lydia died in Seneca on 23 March 1848.^[200]

At the time of the American Revolution, Joshua lived with and worked for Captain Zebedee Snell in Bridgewater, Massachusetts. Joshua was recruited into the army by Captain Joseph Cole, a neighbor, and enlisted on 15 March 1778. This enlistment caused a disagreement between Captain Zebedee Snell and Captain Joseph Cole, as Snell “blamed Captain Joseph Cole for inducing Dunbar to go into the army.”^[201] Joshua mustered into service on 8 June 1778 at the hospital in Abington as part of the men from Plymouth County serving in Captain Cole’s Company in Colonel John Jacob’s Regiment. This regiment saw service in Rhode Island.^[202] Joshua was also reported to have served as a cook on an

¹⁹³ 1880 U.S. Census, Springfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts, roll 536, E.D. 318, p. 242B. For Zebedee Carl Talbot’s first marriage, see Joseph Carvalho III, *Black Families in Hampden County, Massachusetts, 1650–1865*, 2nd ed. (Boston: NEHGS, 2012), 58.

¹⁹⁴ Maine State Vital Records, from Portland Vital Records, both of Portland and “coloured.”

¹⁹⁵ Price and Talbot, *Maine’s Visible Black History* [note 150], 227.

¹⁹⁶ Maine, Marriage Records, 1705–1922, database online at *Ancestry.com*.

¹⁹⁷ Ontario County Probate Records, 15:259, letters of administration were issued to Lydia Dunbar on 1 June 1826. However, the estate was evidently not settled at the time of her death in 1848, and so Stephen Dunbar of Seneca was appointed to administer the estate on 1 June 1848; he posted bond on 26 June 1848 (*ibid.*, 25:345; Ontario County Probate, Letters of Administration, Wills and Letters, H:31).

¹⁹⁸ Streeter and Morris, *Vital Records of Cummington* [note 72], 113, married by Ebenezer Snell, Esq.; Depositions of Lydia Dunbar and Ebenezer Snell in Revolutionary War Pension File, W19198.

¹⁹⁹ *Vital Records of Sutton* [note 72], 124; Dunbar Family Bible page in Revolutionary War Pension file, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198. Joshua himself never applied for a pension.

²⁰⁰ Lydia Dunbar obituary, *Geneva Courier*, Geneva, New York, 29 March 1848.

²⁰¹ Deposition of Bothud Field in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198.

²⁰² *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors* [note 13], 5:30.

unnamed privateer.^[203] Many of the depositions in Lydia's pension file asserted that Joshua was a quarter African, his father being half black.^[204]

Following his service, Joshua moved frequently and was described by his family as a "transient man."^[205] Joshua and his brother Samuel moved to Cummington, Hampshire County, where they joined their brother Asa and worked for Ebenezer Snell, Esq. Here Joshua met and married Lydia Odell. Joshua and Lydia may have been the two "other free people" in the household of Ebenezer Snell in Cummington in 1790.^[206] During this time, Joshua returned to visit family and friends in Bridgewater.^[207] Prior to December 1791, Joshua, Lydia, and their son John moved to Ontario County, New York.^[208]

On 6 July 1795, Joshua and Lydia purchased two hundred acres in the Town of Seneca, Ontario County, from James Wadsworth for £45 14s. 10d.^[209] Five years later, Joshua was head of a household of nine "free persons" in Seneca.^[210]

On 11 April 1807, Joshua purchased fifteen acres in the 9th Township, First Range, in Ontario County for \$165 from Isaac and Margaret Kimmy.^[211] The following year, Joshua and Lydia sold six acres of Lot 15 in the Town of Seneca to Daniel Fowle for \$500. This was a portion of their 1795 purchase.^[212] Joshua was head of a household in the 1810 census of Seneca, but the entry appears to have been confused with the following entry for Joseph Maynard, Jr. Joshua is shown with one male 26–44, one female under 10, and one female 25–44, all white. Joseph Maynard, Jr. (who does not appear in the 1790 or 1810 census of Ontario County) is shown with one male under 10 and nine "other free persons."^[213] One year later, on 19 August 1811, Joshua purchased twenty-five

²⁰³ Deposition of Caleb Easton, dated 28 Aug 1846, Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198.

²⁰⁴ Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198.

²⁰⁵ Depositions in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198, noting that Joshua lived in Stoughton, Bridgewater, Milton and Roxbury, then going to the "Mountain part of the State of Massachusetts."

²⁰⁶ 1790 U.S. Census, Cummington, Hampshire County, Massachusetts, roll 4, p. 131; Deposition of Ebenezer Snell in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198, wherein he stated that Asa, Joshua, and Samuel Dunbar worked for his father in Cummington; However, in 1790 Asa was enumerated in neighboring Plainfield, Hampshire County.

²⁰⁷ Deposition of Abigail Howard in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198.

²⁰⁸ "Valuation of Canandarguay District – 1791" [note 79], p. 6. Both Asa and Joshua were in Lots 9, 10, and 11 in the first range, Asa with only personal property worth £20 and Joshua with land worth £3 16s. and personal property worth £5 10s. See also depositions of Nathan Reed and John T. Reed, dated 4 June 1846, in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198.

²⁰⁹ Ontario County Deeds, 9:276, acknowledged in 1801, recorded in 1803.

²¹⁰ 1800 U.S. Census, Seneca, Ontario County, New York, roll 28, p. 498.

²¹¹ Ontario County Deeds, 16:440, recorded 28 February 1812.

²¹² Ontario County Deeds, 16:259, acknowledged in 1810. Joshua's son, Stephen Dunbar, purchased the same property in 1835 from Daniel Fowle for \$500 (*ibid.*, 74:240).

²¹³ 1810 U.S. Census, Seneca, Ontario County, New York, roll 33, p. 832.

acres from Benjamin and Sibyl Kendig, widow of Caleb Carver, for \$262.50.^[214] This property was immediately north of Lot 15.^[215]

In the 1820 census, Joshua's household was enumerated as white, with two males under 10, one male 10–15, four males 16–25, one male 45 and over, two females 16–25, one female 26–44, and one female 45 and over.^[216]

In 1825 Joshua acquired property in Royalton, Niagara County, New York — over a hundred miles away.^[217] Less than a year later, on 26 April 1826, Joshua Dunbar died and was buried on the family homestead.^[218] In the months that followed, Joshua and Lydia's children began transferring their interests in their father's property to their brothers Joshua and Stephen; however in many cases the deeds were not acknowledged and filed until a few years later.^[219] Stephen conveyed twenty-six acres to Lydia Dunbar,^[220] presumably this was the family homestead.

Lydia lived another twenty-two years, remaining active in her Methodist Evangelical Church, and was noted as being “a worthy and devoted mother, a kind and charitable neighbor, and a consistent Christian.”^[221] She was probably buried with Joshua, and possibly other members of their family, in a grave site near the Turnbull/Ansley Road in Seneca.^[222]

Children of Joshua² and Lydia (Odell) Dunbar, all but the first born in Ontario County:^[223]

²¹⁴ Ontario County Deeds, 15:512, recorded the same day. The deed noted that Sybil Kendig had received the property from the administrators of her former husband's estate.

²¹⁵ David H. Burr and Simeon De Witt, *An Atlas of the State of New York State* (D. H. Burr: New York, 1829). Lot 13 and Lot 15 were contiguous, located to the east of the post office at Hall's Corner.

²¹⁶ 1820 U.S. Census, Seneca, Ontario County, New York, roll 62, p. 149. Perhaps one family member was Stephen Dunbar, as interests in his father's estate were transferred to him as early as 1826. See further discussion below.

²¹⁷ This purchase was referred to in Ontario County Deeds, 50:201-02, 306 (see note 219). Perhaps this purchase was for his son Jacob or daughter Polly.

²¹⁸ *Findagrave.com*, Memorial No. 37058635, photograph of a stone reading, “25 feet south of this stone lie's [*sic*] the bodies of Joshua Dunbar and family.”

²¹⁹ Ontario County Deeds, 50:306 (Noah and Rebecca Dunbar of Hornesville, Steuben County, New York), 50:202 (Ephraim and Ann Dunbar), 50:201 (Jacob Dunbar of Genesee County, New York); 45:239 (Stephen Dunbar to Joshua Dunbar); 50:308 (Joshua Dunbar, Lydia Dunbar, Allen and Polly Chase); 50:328 (John Dunbar and Bathsheba of Perry, Genesee County, New York); 47:27 (Stephen Dunbar sold for a nominal price fifteen acres to John Dunbar).

²²⁰ Ontario County Deeds, 45:236. The property was in the southeast corner of Lot 15.

²²¹ Lydia Dunbar obituary, *Geneva Courier*, Geneva, New York, 29 March 1848.

²²² See note 218.

²²³ Depositions of Nathan Reed and John T. Reed, dated 4 June 1846, in Revolutionary War Pension File, Joshua and Lydia Dunbar, W19198. Nathan Reed declared that Joshua and Lydia moved into Ontario County with only one child in 1791 or 1792. John T. Reed's affidavit reads nearly the same, except he said the move was in 1791. Birthdates are from the Dunbar Family Bible page in the pension file (see note 199), the year of Noah's birth unclear, 1794 or 1795.

- i. JOHN³ DUNBAR, b. Mass. 2 Jan. 1789, d. after 1860,^[224] m. before Dec. 1826,^[225] BATHSHEBA BALLARD, b. Mass. ca. 1793, d. after 1870.^[226]
- ii. POLLY DUNBAR, b. 4 Dec. 1791; d. after 1860, perhaps in Royalton, Niagara Co., N.Y.;^[227] m. before 13 Dec. 1825, ALLEN CHASE,^[228] b. Vt. ca. 1780, d. after 1860, perhaps in Royalton.
- iii. NOAH DUNBAR, b. 15 June 1794 or 1795; d. 28 May 1855, bur. Grant, Lake Co., Ill.;^[229] m. Warren, Trumbull Co., Ohio, 25 Feb. 1821 REBECCA DOWNS,^[230] b. N.Y. or Ohio ca. 1804,^[231] d. after 1880, perhaps in Wisc.^[232] She m. (2) Lake Co. 5 Sept. 1857 George Weatherly.^[233]
- iv. EPHRAIM DUNBAR, b. 7 March 1797; m. in N.Y. before 7 April 1819, MRS. NANCY TURNBALL,^[234] called “Ann” in the deed cited above.
- v. JACOB DUNBAR, b. 27 Dec. 1799; living alone in Royalton, Niagara Co., N.Y., in 1830.^[235] He was not found as a head of household in 1840 or in any household in 1850.
- vi. LYDIA DUNBAR, b. 9 Dec. 1801; d. 21 Oct. 1869, bur. Oakwood Cemetery, Austin, Mower Co., Minn.;^[236] m. 17 Jan. 1827 LORY GORTON RICE,^[237] b.

²²⁴ 1860 U.S. Census, Perry, Wyoming County, New York, roll 883, p. 642.

²²⁵ Ontario County Deeds, 50:328, from John Dunbar and Bathsheba of Perry, Genesee County, New York.

²²⁶ In 1870 Bathsheba was living in the household of Edward and Lydia Rice (1870 U.S. Census, Albion, Calhoun County, Michigan, roll 666, p. 345B), and Lydia’s 1898 death record gives her parents as John Dunber and _____ Ballard (“Michigan, Deaths and Burials, 1800–1995,” database online at *FamilySearch.org*).

²²⁷ 1860 U.S. Census, Royalton, Niagara County, New York, roll 822, p. 569.

²²⁸ Ontario County Deeds, 50:308, from Allen and Polly Chase.

²²⁹ *Grant Township Cemetery Inscriptions* (Libertyville, Ill.: Lake County Genealogical Society, 1980), 21, which says Noah’s stone was so worn that it could no longer be either read or located. A 1964 list by the society says, “Dunbar, Noah d. May 28, 1855 - ae 68 yrs [*sic*] 11 mo 14 da.,” his age in years perhaps transcribed erroneously.

²³⁰ “Ohio, County Marriages, 1789–1994,” images online at *FamilySearch.org*, by Adamson Bently MG [minister of the gospel], Noah age 21, Rebecca age 18 (p. 192), her father Joe E. Downs consenting to the marriage intentions dated 22 February 1821 (p. 176); Roberta Graves Hyde, Sally Bloomfield Mazer, and Barbara Houser Layfield, ed. *Trumbull County Ohio Marriage Record Index, One Hundred Years, 1800–1900*, 2 vols. (Warren, Ohio: Trumbull County Chapter of Ohio Genealogical Society, 1998), 1:176, father Joel Downs consenting.

²³¹ Rebecca was 18 at marriage, and age 47, born New York, in 1850 (1850 U.S. Census, Goodale, Lake County, Illinois, roll 114, p. 61B). She was age 65, born Ohio, in the 1870 U.S. Census, Sylvan, Richland County Wisconsin, roll 1734, p. 736A, with her second husband, George Weatherly, and her daughter and son-in-law Joseph and Martha Rawson.

²³² 1880 U.S. Census, Sylvan, Richland County, Wisconsin, roll 1445, p. 185A.

²³³ Marriage license of George Weatherly and Rebecca Dunbar, Lake County Clerk, Waukegan, Illinois, issued on 5 September 1857, and returned on 9 October 1857; Illinois Statewide Marriage Index, Lake County Marriages, B:140, says married “1857-09-05.”

²³⁴ Marriage Notices extracted from Geneva, New York, newspapers, online at *chickened.tripod.com/fingerlakes.html*; Gary B. Thompson, ed., *Index to the Newspapers Published in Geneva, New York* (Geneva, N.Y.: Hobart & William Smith Colleges, 1981), 103, citing the *Geneva Gazette*, issue of 7 April 1819, p. 3.

²³⁵ 1830 U.S. Census, Royalton, Niagara County, New York, roll 95, p. 372.

²³⁶ Rice Family Record of Lila (Starr) Polhemus, 1890, Merrit Elmore transcription made 11–12 September 1966; *findagrave.com*.

- R.I.^[238] or N.Y. 2 June 1807,^[239] d. Mount Pleasant, Green Co., Wisc., 14 Dec. 1856.^[240]
- vii. JOSHUA DUNBAR, b. 31 Oct. 1803; d. after 26 Feb. 1885 (last wife's date of death). He m. (1) in or before 1830, JANE MARBLE, b. ca. 1806, d. N.Y. 7 Aug. 1832 age 26.^[241] Joshua was a head of household in Seneca in 1830, with one male 15–19, one male 20–29, one female under 5, and one female 20–29.^[242] He m. (2) MARGERY _____, b. England ca. 1797,^[243] probably a widow, since in 1840 Joshua was head of a household in Royalton with several children, most over 10 (as well as a female 40–49).^[244] He m. (3) LYDIA (CARPENTER?), b. Conn. ca. 1803, d. Foster, Faribault Co., Minn., 26 Feb. 1885 age 82.^[245]
- viii. STEPHEN DUNBAR, b. 1 Jan. 1805; d. before 18 Oct. 1855 (date of widow's remarriage);^[246] m. N.Y. before 17 Jan. 1827, MARIA RICE,^[247] b. Middlefield, Otsego Co., N.Y., 25 Aug. 1810, d. Hanover, Plymouth Twp., Rock Co., Wisc., 30 March 1873.^[248] In 1848 he was living in Seneca when he posted bond as administrator of his father's estate. In 1850 he was living in Janesville, on the west side of Rock River, Rock Co., Wisc., with Maria, b. N.Y., 39, and nine children.^[249] Maria m. (2) 18 Oct. 1855 John Huggins.^[250]

(to be continued)

²³⁷ Rice Family Record [note 236]. He was called Lory Allen Rice in the 1907 death record of his daughter Catherine Anna Mitchell ("Michigan, Deaths and Burials, 1800–1995," database online at *FamilySearch.org*).

²³⁸ 1850 U.S. Census, Waterloo, Seneca County, New York, roll 597, p. 223A.

²³⁹ Rice Family Record [note 236].

²⁴⁰ Letter from Marjorie (Stoner) Elmore, a descendant of Catherine Anna (Rice) Mitchell (see note 237), dated 11 June 1972.

²⁴¹ Obituary, *Evangelical Magazine and Gospel Advocate*, Utica, N.Y., Saturday, 11 August 1832, p. 256.

²⁴² 1830 U.S. Census, Seneca, Ontario, New York, roll 101, p. 54, living next to Noah Dunbar and Stephen Dunbar.

²⁴³ 1850 U.S. Census, Magnolia, Rock County, Wisconsin, roll 1005, p. 286A.

²⁴⁴ 1840 U.S. Census, Royalton, Niagara County, New York, roll 311, p. 178.

²⁴⁵ "Minnesota, Deaths and Burials, 1835–1990," database online at *FamilySearch.org*. Joshua and Lydia were living with his son, Charles S. Dunbar, in the 1880 census of Foster (1880 U.S. Census, Foster, Faribault County, Minnesota, roll 618, p. 20C).

²⁴⁶ Stephen Dunbar is shown as dying 31 January 1851 in Center, Rock County, Wisconsin, in the Hector-Smith Family Tree (<http://trees.ancestry.com/tree/5622864/person/6121901731>).

²⁴⁷ Marriage Notices extracted from Geneva, New York, Newspapers [note 234], newspaper dated 17 January 1827.

²⁴⁸ Account of John Huggins and his family at <http://ghgraham.org/johnhuggins.html>. The 1850 and 1860 censuses show her as born New York about 1811 (see next two notes).

²⁴⁹ 1850 U.S. Census, Janesville, West Side of Rock River, Rock County, Wisconsin, roll 1005, p. 250B, all said to have been born in New York except the youngest child.

²⁵⁰ Account of John Huggins [note 248]. Maria's two youngest daughters were living with her in 1860 and her youngest daughter was in 1870 (1860 U.S. Census, Plymouth, Rock County, Wisconsin, roll 1430, p. 562; 1870 U.S. Census, Plymouth, roll 1736, p. 417A).

Additions and Corrections

CARPENTER. “Abiah³ Carpenter of Warwick, Rhode Island, and His Family,” 159 (2005):55–68, and “The Immigration and Marriage of William¹ Carpenter of Amesbury, Wiltshire, and Providence, Rhode Island,” 164 (2010):36–40, both by Eugene Cole Zubrinsky. All corrections are by the author.

159:66. The URL cited in note 57 is obsolete. The current one is <http://carpentercousins.com/carpdna.htm>.

164:36–37. The URLs cited for the Carpenter Cousins Y-DNA Project (note 1) and for “William¹ Carpenter of Providence, Rhode Island” (notes 1 and 8) are obsolete. The current ones are <http://carpentercousins.com/carpdna.htm> and http://carpentercousins.com/Wm1_Providence.pdf, respectively.

164:40. The author’s description mentions “a dozen sketches of early Providence and Rehoboth Carpenters accessible online,” for which the URL provided is obsolete. The current one is <http://carpentercousins.com/carplink.htm>.

FREEMAN-TALBOT. “Peter and Jane (_____) Freeman of Ipswich, Massachusetts, and Their Descendants in Maine: An African-American Family,” 163 (2009):243–52; 164 (2010):41–54. At p. 46 the last wife of George Augustus Freeman was born Sarah A. Talbot (for whom see this issue at p. 291).

BOOK REVIEW. The title of the book reviewed in the *Register* at 166 (2012):79–80, is correctly *Richard Bowen (1595?–1675) of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and His Descendants, Volume I: Generations 1–3*.

HOLMES. “Holmes Descendants of Desire (Doty) (Sherman) (Holmes) Standish,” by Susan A. Gillette, 166 (2012):85–97, at 92. Desire Holmes married Edward Sears on 22 March 1732/3, according to Robert M. Sherman and Ruth Wilder Sherman, *Vital Records of Marshfield, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Rhode Island, 1970), 140.

FAIRBANK. “Jonathan Fairbank of Dedham, Massachusetts, and His Family in the West Riding of Yorkshire,” by Ruth Fairbanks Joseph and James Swan Landberg, 166 (2012):165–87. At p. 178 George Fairbank died 31 May 1650 and was buried in Sowerby 3 June 1650; his wife Joyce was buried in Sowerby 28 January 1643 (West Yorkshire Archive Service, West Yorkshire, England, “Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, 1512–1812, Sowerby, St. Peter and Others,” online database on *Ancestry.com*). At p. 180 Jonas Fairbank was buried in Halifax 30 January 1623/3, and at p. 182 Judith Fairbank was baptized in Halifax 15 Oct. 1615.

*Reviews of Books**

The Winthrop Fleet: Massachusetts Bay Company Immigrants to New England, 1629–1630, by Robert Charles Anderson (Boston: NEHGS, 2012. lxxviii + 833 pp. Indexes. Cloth \$64.95 + \$6.00 shipping). Order from NEHGS; tel. 888-296-3447; www.AmericanAncestors.org/store.

In 1629 the Massachusetts Bay Company received a royal charter to develop permanent settlements in New England. By late 1629 John Winthrop had been made governor of the Company, and in 1630 he led a planned migration to Massachusetts Bay, later referred to as the Winthrop Fleet.

After a discussion of the structure of the Great Migration (1620–1640), the author has a very interesting fifty-page discussion of the Winthrop Migration, including organization, component groups (merchants companies, gentlemen's companies, and clerical companies), and recruited professionals (ministers, soldiers, physicians and surgeons, stewards, and artisans), as well as other ships arriving in New England in 1629 and 1630. Much is based on Winthrop's Journal and the Winthrop Papers.

The body of the text consists of biographical sketches of 220 families and individuals. The style is comparable to the previous eleven volumes in the Great Migration Study Project, and indeed, most of the people were treated in *The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620–1633* (1995), including the Supplement in volume 3. There are ten new sketches that were not in *Great Migration Begins*, though only one of these immigrants, John Sibley, left descendants in New England. The other nine are Thomas Beard, Thomas Brand, John Edmunds, Charles Fiennes, George Hammond, Isaac Rickman, Samuel Sampson, Arthur Tyndall, and James Wall.

The author has expanded and/or revised all of the sketches since 1995. A notable example is the sketch of Edward Jones of Charlestown, who is now shown to be identical with Edward Jones of Southampton, Long Island. As with previous volumes, children of immigrants are shown with only birth and marriage information, but the copious citations and comments frequently lead to the most current books and articles on later generations.

There are four indexes: by surname, by first name, by place, and by ship. So, for example, if a reader wanted to know how rare was a particular first name or which other immigrants had been identified as coming from a specific village in England, the relevant indexes in this and previous volumes should be consulted. And the indexes by surname to the twelve superb volumes of the Great Migration Study Project to date contain the names of thousands of people mentioned incidentally.

* Unsigned reviews are by the editor.

New Englanders in the 1600s: A Guide to Genealogical Research Published Between 1980 and 2010, Expanded Edition, by Martin E. Hollick (Boston: NEHGS, 2012. xxvii + 282 pp. Index. Softcover \$21.95 + \$6.00 shipping). Order from NEHGS; tel. 888-296-3447; www.AmericanAncestors.org/store.

This new version of Martin Hollick's guide to genealogy published in the last thirty years, very little of which is on the Internet, is one of the first works to check when researching an early New England family. This expanded edition has added entries from publications since the 2006 edition as well as from additional works published between 1980 and 2005. As PERSI (the PERiodical Source Index) has become harder to access (the Boston Public Library and others have dropped their subscriptions), it is very helpful to have Hollick's work at home.

The book has three sections. First is a list of the sources with their abbreviations. Then the 3500+ entries for individuals include at least approximate years of birth and death for the individual and his (or occasionally her) residence, followed by citations to relevant articles and books published between 1980 and 2010. Whether an article is about English origins, a wife's ancestry, or a particular son is noted. For *Mayflower* "silver books," the number of generations of descendants treated is given. There are also references to reviews of books. The third section is a "Supplemental Index" that includes names appearing in the main index entries, such as the name of a wife.

We highly recommend this book for anyone researching early New Englanders.

– Helen Schatvet Ullmann

Western Massachusetts Families in 1790, edited by Helen Schatvet Ullmann (Boston: NEHGS, 2012. xiii + 313 pp. Index. Softcover \$29.95 + \$6.00 shipping). Order from NEHGS; tel. 888-296-3447; www.AmericanAncestors.org/store.

This work consists of fifty documented sketches of families appearing in the 1790 census of Berkshire and Hampshire Counties (Hampden and Franklin having been created after 1790). Each sketch treats the head of the family, spouse, and children, many of whom would later settle in New York, Vermont, or the Midwest. Additional sketches appear as a database on *AmericanAncestors.org*. The Introduction points out that "very few of the sketches submitted . . . were set in the early Connecticut River towns, perhaps because the genealogies of many families in that area have already been compiled."

Some of the sketches are of related persons, especially the nine sketches on members of the Bowen family. A particularly interesting sketch is that of Jacob Burghardt of Great Barrington, listed as "Jacob Negro," who was an ancestor of W.E.B. DuBois.

As with the comparable 1790 volumes for Maine, Vermont, and New Hampshire, *Western Massachusetts Families in 1790* (including additional sketches online) will be very helpful for New England research.

Meetinghouses of Early New England by Peter Benes, Director of the Dublin Seminar for New England Folklife (Amherst and Boston: University of Massachusetts Press, 2012. vi + 447 pp., illustrations, appendices, bibliography, index. Cloth, \$49.95) To order go to www.umass.edu/umpress or call 800-537-5487.

This book begins with an interesting discussion of the function of meetinghouses and attitudes toward them and the relationship of the structure to the community and to the church itself as an organization. There are chapters on the builders and the difficult process of seating the congregation. The bulk of the book deals, of course, with the architecture, enriched by many photographs and other artwork. Appendices include various tables and lists.

But the narrative includes far more than architectural detail. For example, the discussion of various Boston churches provides biographical details on the ministers, liturgical practices, the use of music, and other matters. Conflicts between progressive and conservative religious societies provide interesting reading. For genealogists, this work will be useful as background for understanding a family in the context of community. However, one looking for detail on a specific church may find it difficult to locate. Not all churches mentioned in the chronological list appear in the index.

On the whole, this work will provide much food for thought for both historians and genealogists.

– Helen Schatvet Ullmann

The Cemeteries of Westchester County, by Patrick Raftery, 3 vols. (Elmsford, N.Y.: Westchester County Historical Society, 2011. 789 pp., over 1200 illustrations, bibliography, indexes in each volume. Spiral bound, \$75.00, shipping \$15.00) Order at <http://www.westchesterhistory.com/index.php/store/books>.

These three beautifully reproduced volumes are obviously a work of love. Lavishly illustrated, the books include each known cemetery in each town, their locations, even those no longer extant, origins, and families connected with or buried in them. Many photographs are of interesting gravestones and/or well-known persons. While many gravestones can be read from the photograph, a transcription often accompanies the image. Maps accompany the descriptions of many graveyards. Extensive notes refer to histories, genealogies, and land records, but the author has obviously visited each cemetery himself.

While these volumes do not include lists of all the inscriptions in each cemetery, there is information about whether such lists may be found at the Westchester County Historical Society and often elsewhere. The only drawback is that the indexes do not include every name, so the researcher cannot know whether a particular person appears in the text.

– Helen Schatvet Ullmann

INDEX OF SUBJECTS IN VOLUME 166 (2012)

Titles of books are italicized as are names of authors of *Register* articles

- Anderson, Robert Charles, *The Winthrop Fleet: Massachusetts Bay Company Immigrants to New England, 1629–1630*, reviewed 299
- Bamberg, Cherry Fletcher, and Donald R. Hopkins, *The Slaves of Gov. Stephen Hopkins*, 11–27, 135–48
- Barrows family, 119–31
- Benes, Peter, *Meetinghouses of Early New England*, reviewed 301
- Bockstruck, Lloyd de Witt, *Revolutionary War Pensions Awarded by State Governments 1775–1784, the General and Federal Governments Prior to 1814, and by Private Acts of Congress to 1905*, reviewed 160
- Botteron, Carol, Richard Hixson of Massachusetts and His Descendants, 40–45, 149–54
- Botting, Eileen Hunt, see Crocker, Hannah Mather
- Burke, Adrian Benjamin, John Blythe Dobson, and Janet Chevalley Wolfe, *The Exhurst Ancestry of the Stoughton Siblings of New England*, 46–70
- Burnham family, 5–10
- Bush, Richard L., *The English Ancestry of Michael and Sarah (Elwyn) Metcalf*, 28–39
- Carvalho, Joseph III, *Black Families in Hampden County, Massachusetts, 1650–1865*, reviewed 159
- Crocker, Hannah Mather, Eileen Hunt Botting, and Sarah L. Houser, *Reminiscences & Traditions of Boston*, reviewed 76
- Decosta family, 132–34
- Dickey family, 205–18
- Dobson, John Blythe, see Burke, Adrian Benjamin
- Doty family, 85–97, 298
- Dunbar family, 190–204, 289–97
- Dunbar Research Team, Sampson¹
- Dunbar and His Family, 190–204, 289–97
- Elwyn family, 28–39
- Exhurst family, 46–70
- Fairbank family, 165–87, 298
- Finch, Paul R., *Stamford Town Records, Volume 1, 1641–1723*, reviewed 77
- Fuller family, 98–108, 271–88
- Gauss, F. Stephen, *The Gauss Family of Salem, Massachusetts, Part 1*, reviewed 159–60
- Gillette, Susan A., *Holmes Descendants of Desire (Doty) (Sherman) (Holmes) Standish*, 85–97, 298
- Hart, Frederick C., Jr., *Rediscovering Matthew Fuller (Died 1752–53) of Colchester and Salisbury, Connecticut*, 271–88
- Hart, Frederick C., Jr., *Updating Two Ezekiel Fullers, Father and Son, of Attleborough, Massachusetts, Lebanon and Hebron, Connecticut, and Smithfield, Rhode Island*, 98–108
- Hixson family, 40–45, 149–54
- Hoff, Henry B., *New England Articles in Genealogical Journals in 2010*, 223–40
- Hollick, Martin E., *New Englanders in the 1600s: A Guide to Genealogical Research Published Between 1980 and 2010*, reviewed 300
- Hollick, Martin E., *John Barrows of Plymouth, Massachusetts*, 119–31
- Holmes family, 85–97, 298
- Hopkins family, 11–27, 135–48
- Hopkins slaves, 11–27, 135–48
- Hopkins, Donald R., see Bamberg, Cherry Fletcher
- Houser, Sarah L., see Crocker, Hannah Mather

- Ingersoll family, 219–22
Joseph, Ruth Fairbanks, and James Swan Landberg, Jonathan Fairbank of Dedham, Massachusetts, and His Family in the West Riding of Yorkshire, 165–87, 298
- Kempton family, 188–89
Kempton, William E., When Did Ephraim³ Kempton of Boston and Salem Marry? 188–89
- Lambert, David Allen*, Non-Massachusetts Probates Recorded in Suffolk County, Massachusetts, to 1799, 71–75, 155–56
- Landberg, James Swan*, see *Joseph, Ruth Fairbanks*
- Leclerc, Michael J., *Genealogist's Handbook of New England Research*, reviewed 157
- MacGunnigle, Bruce C., *Regimental Book, Rhode Island Regiment for 1781 &c.*, reviewed 78–79
- Metcalf family, 28–39
- Mullen, Jolene Roberts, *Connecticut Town Meeting Records during the American Revolution*, reviewed 158
- Nelson, Glade Ian*, Elizabeth and Sarah Decosta of Boston: Covering up Reality, 132–34
- O'Flaherty, Ellen J.*, David Dickey of New Hampshire, Nova Scotia, and Maine, 205–18
- Raftery, Patrick, *The Cemeteries of Westchester County*, reviewed 301
- Saxbe, William B., Jr., *Richard Bowen (1595?–1675) of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and His Descendants, Volume 1: Generations 1–3*, reviewed 79–80, 298
- Sherman family, 85–97, 245–58, 298
Soughton, Cathy, Thomas¹ Burnham of Long Crendon, Buckinghamshire, and Hartford, Connecticut, 5–10
- Spencer, Austin W.*, Joseph and Mary (Whitcomb) Wood of Tolland, Connecticut, and Dalton, Massachusetts, 109–18
- Standish family, 85–97, 298
- Steward, Scott C., and Christopher C. Child, *The Descendants of Judge John Lowell of Newburyport, Massachusetts*, reviewed 78
- Stoughton family, 46–70
- Suffolk County, Massachusetts, 71–75, 155–56
- Swett, Steven C., *Josiah's Journey: Chapters in the Life of The Rev. Josiah Swett, D.D.: Teacher, Preacher, Poet in 19th Century Vermont*, reviewed 158
- Thompson, Roger, *From Deference to Defiance: Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1629–1692*, reviewed 76–77
- Ullmann, Helen Schatvet, *Western Massachusetts Families in 1790*, reviewed 300
- Whitcomb family, 109–18
Wolfe, Janet Chevalley, The English Origin of John¹ Ingersoll of Westfield, Massachusetts: Additional Evidence from Stepney Parish Registers, 219–22
- Wolfe, Janet Chevalley*, see *Burke, Adrian Benjamin*
- Wood family, 109–18
Wood, Michael Johnson, The Earliest Shermans of Dedham, Essex, and Their Wives: Part 1: Henry Sherman the Elder and His Wives, 245–58

INDEX OF PERSONS IN VOLUME 166 (2012)

The allocation of pages among the four issues of Volume 166 are 1–80 (January 2012), 81–160 (April 2012), 161–240 (July 2012), and 241–384 (October 2012).

- ABBY**
Edward 17
- ABEL**
family 230
Margaret Ann 230
- ABOTT**
William 72
- ACKLEY**
Alice 278 278n
Alice/Elles/Ellis (Fuller)
274 277 278 278n
Bethia (____) 278
Elizabeth 278
Elizabeth (Crocker) 278
278n
Emma Arabella (Bosworth)
278n
family 278n
“Hanner” [Hannah] 278
278n
Lorenzo 278n
Lydia 278 278n
Samuel 274 277 278
Simeon 278 278n
Stephen 278n
Thomas 278n
- ADAMS**
Abigail 96
Barbara Morgan 229
Charles A. 108
family 141n 169n 240
Hannah 74
Henry 169n
Joanna 90 92 93 94
John, Jr. (Pres.) 140 141
141n
John Quincy (Pres.) 240
Philena (____) 108
- AILAND**
John 190n
- AKERS**
John 155
- ALBEE**
Benjamin 235
family 235
- ALBEE cont'd**
Hannah (____) 235
Sarah 235
- ALDEN**
family 231 234
Samuel 231
- ALLEN**
Christian (____) 123 123n
Deborah 123 125
family 123n
Francis Olcott 109n
George 123
John 123 123n
Joshua 99
Madeleine McLaughlin
229
Tro[w]bridge 270
William P. (Mrs.) 110n
- ALLERTON**
family 85 85n 233
Isaac 85 85n
Sarah 233
- ALLON**
Trobridge 270
- ALMY**
____ 141 141n
- ALTOMARE**
Adele M. 269n
- AMES**
family 231
Hannah 231
- ANDERSON**
Joseph C., II 206n 229
292n
Robert Charles 40n 77 91n
99n 122n 123n 124n
125n 127n 129n 189n
229 299
- ANDREWS**
H. Franklin 206n 211n
John 19n
Zephaniah 19n
- ANGELL**
Robert 148
____ 137n
- ANGIER**
Anne (Sherman) 257n
- ANNIS**
Daniel Gage 210n
- APTHORP**
Henry 155
- ARCHDEACON**
Barnabas 73
- ARCHER**
Benjamin 100
family 243
- ARCHIBALD**
Anna 213n
family 213n
- ARNOLD**
family 138
James Newman 98n 100n
106n 123n 125n 128n
146n 280n 287n
- ARTHAUD**
John Bradley 229 234
- ASHBURNHAM**
John 65n
- ASPLIN/ESPLIN**
James 74
- ATHERTON**
Alice (Grover) 97
Caleb 97 97n
family 97n
Joanna (Holmes) 93 94n
97 97n
Uriah 97
- ATKINS**
family 235
Zipporah (Potter) 235
- ATTREE**
F. W. T. 57n 67 67n
- ATWOOD**
Elijah Francis 129n
Eliza (DeForest) 231
family 129n 231
Hinman 231
- AVERY**
family 238
John 238

- EVERY** *cont'd*
 R. Stanton 3 102n 119n
 149n 216n 271n 272n
 274n
- AWKER**
 Avis 204
- AYERS**
 Abigail (Holmes) 95n
 Pliny 95n
- BABCOCK**
 A. Emerson 197n 199n
- BACON**
 Ebenezer 153
 family 238
- BAILEY**
 David C., Sr. 229
 Frederic W. 97n 123n
 127n
 _____ (Col.) 194
- BAKER**
 Adam 50 51 51n 66
 Agnes 49 50 50n 51 51n
 66
 family 50n 51n 229
 Fred G. 229
 Joan (____) 66
 Joan (____) (Warde) 51
 John (Sir) 55n
 Josiah Jewett 229
 Mary 280n
 William 50 50n 51 66
- BALDWIN**
 Thomas W. 44n
- BALL**
 family 237
 John 237
- BALLARD**
 Bathsheba 295n 296 296n
- BALLISTON**
 Alice (Bensley) 34
- BAMBERG**
 Cherry Fletcher 4 11 12n
 13n 16n 17n 18n 21n
 25n 27 79 84 135
 138n 144 147n 229
- BANKS**
 Charles Edward (Col.) 28n
 119n
- BANNERMAN**
 W. Bruce 50n 51n 57n
 58n 59n 62n 67n
- BANNISTER/BANISTER**
 Henry 172 180
 Isabel 172 177 180
 Samuel 73
- BARBOUR**
 Lucius Barnes 239
- BARCLAY**
 John E. (Mrs.) 122n 126n
 127n 130n 267n
- BARDEEN**
 Esther (Carpenter) 229
 family 229
- BARDOLF**
 Katherine 68n
- BARKER**
 John 71
- BARLOW**
 Elisha (Capt.) 215 215n
 Elizabeth (Barlow) 215
 Elizabeth (Dickey) 208
 215
 family 215n
 Nathan 260
 Obed 215 215n
- BARNARD**
 John 73
- BARNES**
 family 130
 John 72
 Ruth 130n
- BARNETT**
 Elizabeth (Bensley) 34n
 Gabriel 34n
 John 99n
 Mary 98 98n 99n
 Mary (Bishop) 98n 99n
- BARR**
 family 231
 Hannah (Ames) 231
 Israel 231
- BARRETT**
 Amos 217
 John 133 185
- BARROWS**
 Abraham 125n
 Anna (Waterman)
 (Ransom) 127
 Benajah 121-123 125
 125n
 Benajah, Jr. 125n
 Bennett 127
 Bethia (Ford) 130 130n
- BARROWS** *cont'd*
 Bethia (King) 127 127n
 130
 Deborah 123 123n
 Deborah (Pratt?) 121 121n
 122 123 123n 125
 Deliverance (Wedge) 124
 124n
 Diadema (Capron) 125n
 Ebenezer 121 123 124n
 125 125n
 Eleazer 127
 Elisha 126 126n 130 131
 Elizabeth 127
 Elizabeth (Lincoln) 125
 Elizabeth (Lyon) 125
 Ephraim 127
 Esther (Hall) 131 131n
 family 83 119 119n 121n
 124n 125n 126 130
 Frank E. 121n 124n
 George 127 128 128n
 129 130
 Gideon 124
 Hannah 124 131
 Hannah (Bennet) 125
 Hannah (Briggs) 126 126
 127 127n 130
 Hannah (Ransom)
 (Jackson) 128 128n
 Isaac 127
 Joanna (Wood) (Smith)
 128 128n 129n
 John 83 119-121 121n
 122 123 123n 125-127
 127n 130 131
 Joshua 121 123 124 124n
 Lydia 131
 Lydia (Buckland) 125
 Lydia (Dunham) 121 123
 126 126n 129 130
 131
 Mary (Chamberlain) 124
 124n
 Mehitable 129
 Mercy (Coombs) 128
 Patience (Simmons) 127
 127n
 Peleg 128 128n
 Robert 83 120 121 123
 125 126 126n 128
 129 131
 Ruth 127 130 130n

- BARROWS** *cont'd*
 Ruth (Bonham) 121 123
 125 125n 126 130
 Samuel 83 124 124n 127
 128 128n 130
 Thankful 127 130
 Thomas 124 126 131
 _____ 124
- BARSTOW**
 Patience 127
 Sarah 88 91
- BARTLETT**
 family 165n
 Henry Clay 165n
- BARTLEY**
 Scott Andrew 229 230
- BARTON**
 family 230
 Joan 230
 Prudy 262n
 Ruth 230
- BARWICK**
 Robert 74
- BASS**
 H. Royce 292n
 Samuel 193
- BASSETT**
 Elizabeth (____) (Stokker)
 58 58n
 family 124n
 John 134
 Robert 58n
- BATES**
 Samuel A. 190n 191n
- BATTES/BATES**
 Matthew 168
 Nathan 168
- BATTLES**
 James B. 230
- BAWDEN**
 John 168
- BAXTER**
 Abigail (Dewey) 278
 Joseph (Capt.) 191
 William 278
- BAYLES**
 Lois B. 233
- BEAMAN**
 Charles C. 17n
- BEARD**
 Thomas 299
- BEARDSLEE**
 G. William 115n
- BEDGEBURY [DE
 BEGGEBURY]**
 Agnes (Roper) 67 67n 68
 68n 69
 John 53n 55 55n 57n 67
 67n 69
 Roger 67n
- BEECROFT**
 Margaret 179
- BEKE**
 Colubery (Lovelace) 9n
- BELCHER**
 Jane 131n
- BELL**
 Deliverance 281
- BELLEWES**
 G. O. 56n
- BELLOWS**
 family 235
 John 235
 Mary (Woods) 235
- BENES**
 Peter 301
- BENFILL**
 John 73
- BENNET**
 Hannah 125
- BENSLEY**
 Agnes 33 34
 Agnes (____) 33 37 38
 Alice 29 30 34 35 38 39
 Alice (____) 34
 Alice (Parker) 29-32 35
 37-39
 Anne 34
 Bathsheba 34
 Edward 29-31 39
 Elizabeth 4 29 30 32 34
 34n 35-38
 Emma 33 34
 Emma (____) 34
 family 4 29 31 33 33n
 34 39
 George 34
 Hammond 34
 Henry 29 31 33 34 39
 James 33 34
 Jane 34
 Joane 29-31 34 35 38
 Joane (____) 33 35 37 38
 John 29 31 33-35 38
 Margery 34
 Marie 34
- BENSLEY** *cont'd*
 Matthew 34
 Richard 34
 Robert 29 31 33 38
 Simon 29-35 37-39
 Susan 34
 Thomas 29 31 33-35 35n
 37 38
 Thomasine 34
 William 33 34
 _____ 31
- BENSON**
 Bessie 127n
 Deborah (Holmes) 93 94n
 97
 Elisha 97
 Elizabeth (____) 267
 family 97 97n 127n 128n
 267
 Isaac 97 97n
 Jabez 267
 Richard H. 97n 230
 Sarah (Steward) 97
- BENTLEY**
 Susan 173 177 180 180n
- BENTLY**
 Adamson (Rev.) 296n
- BENTON**
 Mary 117
- BERRY**
 Kenyatta D. 230
 Michael 75
 Nathaniel 270
 William 53n 67n
- BESSE**
 Lucy 232
- BETLOCK**
 Lynn 84
- BETTIS**
 family 237
 John 237
- BICKNELL**
 Luke (Capt.) 194
 Thomas W. 20n 25n
- BIDWELL**
 Anne (Rosseter) 236
 family 236
 Patience 236
 Stephen 236
- BIFIELD/BYFIELD**
 Robert 58n
 Thomasyn (Naylor) 58n

- BIGNALL**
John 71
- BILLINGS/BILLING**
Ebenezer 150
Jonathan 125
- BILLINGTON**
family 129n
Francis 120 121
John 129n
- BINGLER**
Susan L. 230
- BINLOFFE/ BINDLOSE**
Mary (____) 178 183
Robert 178 183
- BIRD**
family 149n
Samuel 149
Sarah (Clapp) 44 149
149n 151n
- BISHOP**
Dorothy (Hooper) 239
family 239
John 265n
John Leander 144n
Mary 98n 99n
Richard 98n
Ruth Chauncey 84
William 239
- BITTI**
Alexander 71
- BLAIR**
John 74
Margaret 230
- BLAKE**
family 239 240 243
Humphrey 239
____ (Breck) 240
- BLAKEY/BLACKLEY**
Abigail (Fairbank) 166 167
178 179 180n
family 168 179
Henry 168 179 180n
Mary (Fairbank) 168
- BLATCHLEY**
family 232
Samuel 232
- BLESSING**
family 120n
- BLOUNT**
Priscilla 230
- BOBEE**
Anita L. 230
- BOCK**
Margaret Buckridge 230
- BOCKING**
Edmond 246
- BOCKSTRUCK**
Lloyd de Witt 160
- BOLEYN**
Anne, Queen Consort of
England 63n
- BOLTWOOD**
Lucius M. 40n
- BOND**
Henry (Dr.) 134n
- BONHAM**
George 121 125 126 130
Ruth 121 123 125 125n
126 130
Sarah (Morton) 125
- BONIN DU PETIT FORT**
Jean 155
- BONUM**
George 126 130
- BOOKER**
J.H.L. 57n 67 67n
- BOONSTRA**
Michael J. 230
- BORDEN**
family 232
Joanna (Hooker) 232
John 232
- BOROWE**
Ann (____) 119n
John 119n
- BOSWORTH**
Edward 96n
Emma Arabella 278n
Eunice 74
family 96n 278n
John 96 96n
Mary 74 123
Nehemiah 96
Rachel 74
Sarah (Goodspeed) 96
Silence (Maxham) 96
Susanna 96 96n
- BOTILLER**
John 64
- BOTTERON**
Carol J. 4 40 40n 45 84
149 149n 151n 154
- BOTTING**
Eileen Hunt 76
- BOUTINEAU**
Peter 72
- BOWEN**
Clarence Winthrop 110n
Esther (Carpenter)
(Bardeen) 229
family 79 98n 100n 101n
229 238 298 300
Griffith 79
Henry 78
Jabez 238
Mary (____) 79
Nathaniel 229
Obadiah 79
Richard 79 98n 100n
101n 298
- BOWMAN**
George Ernest 86 86n 87n
88n 90n 92n 123n
127n 129n 131n
Robert E. 123n 230
- BOYD**
Ann 206n
Eleazer/Eliezer 206 206n
family 206n
Hugh 231
John 206n
Margaret (____) 206 206n
210
Mary 206 206n 210
Samuel 206 206n 210
- BOYES**
family 231
John (Rev.) 231
- BOYLE**
____ 132n
- BRACKENBURY**
Robert (Sir) 48
- BRADDICK**
John 71 72
- BRADFORD**
family 85 85n 92n 120n
Gamaliel (Col.) 201 207n
Lewis 83 85 85n 92 92n
Mercy 92 120
Thomas 75
William (Gov.) 85 85n
92n 120n
- BRADLEY**
David 270
Samuel 173
- BRADSTREET**
Chance 231

BRAINARD

Homer Worthington 110
110n 111 118n 272
272n 273 273n 275n
277n

BRALEY

family 214n
Gideon 214 214n
Hezekiah 215
Nancy 215n
Roger 214n
Sarah (Reynolds) 214
214n 215 215n

BRANCH

Abigail 131n
Experience 131
family 131n
John 131
Lydia 131n
Lydia (Barrows) 131
Lydia (Ford) 131
Thomas 131 131n

BRAND

Thomas 299

BRANDON

John C. 230 231

BRAYNE

Alice (Fereby) (Penn) 56
56n 57
William 56n

BRAYTON

John Anderson 231

BRECK

Edward 240
family 240
_____ 240

BREMER

Alice 8 9

BRENNAN

Nancy Wright 231

BREWSTER

family 41n
John 41
Mary (____) 41
Sarah 41
William (Elder) 41n

BRIDGE

Edmund 209

BRIGGS

Cornelius 130 190n
Ebenezer 263 264
Elizabeth (Ellis) 130
family 130n

BRIGGS cont'd

Hannah 126 126n 127
127n 130
Hannah (Ellis) 126
John 126 127 130 130n
Lydia (Dunham) 126n
Ruth (Barrows) 130 130n
Samuel 126 126n 130

BROADLEY

Jane (____) 183
Jenet/Johanna (Mawd) 177
177n 183
John 177 177n
Matthew 183

BROCKWAY

family 232
Joseph 232

BRODIE

Judy 61n

BROOKS

George E., Jr. 138n

BROWN

A. 146 146n
Adam 17n 136
Anna 136
Asa W. 41n
Benjamin 216
Benjamin, Jr. 216n
Bonner/Bonno 16n 20 21
84 135 135n 136 137
137n 138 138n 139
139n 142 143 146
Bonner, Jr. 84 135 135n
138 139 143 146
146n 147 147n 148

Caesar 136n

Cudjo/Cudge 17n 21 136
136n 137 137n 138
141

Eleazer 239

Elizabeth (Hacker) 139
146 148

Elizabeth (Perry) 230

Eunice 195
Eunice (Sewall) (Freeman)
196 197

family 14n 17 93n 136
136n 137 138n 196

196n 230 239

Henry 230

Irene Quenzler 197n

BROWN cont'd

Jane (____) (Smith) 139
143 146 146n 147
148

John 138n 230

John Carter 144n

Joseph 17n

Mary 136 136n 138n

Mary "Polly" (Horn) 216n

Mary (Riggs) 230

Moses 11n 14 16n 17n

20 20n 136 136n 137

137n 138 138n 142

142n 146 146n

Newport 136n

Nicholas 17n

Obadiah 136 136n

Oliver B. 124n 262n

Pegg 136n

Pero 136n

Peter 21 25n 93n 138

138n 142 146 147

147n

Phebe ["Fibbo"?]

(Hopkins) 20 84 135

135n 138 139 146

Prime [Primus] 136n

Prince 196

Richard D. 197n

Sukey (____) 139n

Thomas 239

Tom 136n

William J. 17 17n 137n

Yarrow 136n

_____ 141 141n 144n 196

BROWNE

Barbara 258

George (Sir) 47

George Waldo 210n

Katherine (Reynolds)

(Warner) 258

Martin 258

BROWNSON

Lydia B. (Phinney) 126n
276n

BRUSH

Benjamin 233

family 233

Mary (Reynolds?) 233

BUCK

Abigail (Church) 89 90

90n 91

family 90 236

- BUCK** *cont'd*
 George 48n 236
 Mary 90n
- BUCKHURST**
**[BUCKFOLDE/ DE
 BOCHERST/
 BOKHERST]**
 Adam 53n
 Agnes 53 53n 66
 Elizabeth 53n
 family 53 53n 55
 Henry 53n
 Joan (____) 53n
 John 53n
 Richard 53n
 Stephen 53n
 William 53 53n 66
- BUCKLAND**
 Deborah (Allen) 123 125
 Deborah (Pratt?) (Barrows)
 123 123n 125
 Joseph 123 123n 125
 Lydia 125
 Mary (Bosworth) 123
 William 123
- BUFFUM**
 William 14
- BULLARD**
 Rachel 154
- BULWER**
 Katherine 35 36 37
- BUMPUS/BUMPAS**
 Benjamin 261
 Chloe 266 267 267n 268
 270
 Edward 262
 family 261 267n
 Jeremiah/Jeremy 267
 Jeremy (Lieut.) 264
 Noah 267
 Judith (Randall) 267
- BUNDY**
 family 230
 Peter 230
- BURELL-BROWN**
 Ruth 214n
- BURGE**
 Samuel 264
- BURGESS**
 Benjamin 213
 Dorothy (____) 214n
 Ebenezer 214n
 family 214n
- BURGESS** *cont'd*
 Mary (Dickey) 208 213
 213n 214 214n 215
 Rebecca (Parker) 214
 Thomas 213 214 214n
 215
- BURGHARDT**
 Jacob 300
- BURKE**
 Adrian Benjamin 4 46
 John 54n
 John Bernard 54n
 Lynne 84
- BURLEY**
 Benjamin 155
- BURNHAM/BURNAM**
 Alice (Bremer) (Hobcraft)
 6 8 9
 Alice (Eltonhead) 8
 Alice (____) (Parker) 6 8
 Ann/Anna (Wright?) 5n
 10
 "Colubery" 7 9 9n
 Eleanor 8
 family 4 5 5n 6 6n 7 8
 8n 9 10
 Francis 8
 Gerard 8
 James 238
 Joane (Hill) 7n 9
 Joane (Rose) 10
 John 5 5n 6 6n 7 7n 8-
 10
 Katherine 8n
 Margaret (George) 9
 Maria 6
 Martha 7 10
 Mary 8
 Mary (Kinsman?) 238
 Robert 5n 7
 Rowland 6 8 8n 9
 Sara/Sarah 7 10
 Sibill/Sybil 6 8
 Thomas 4 5 5n 6n 7-10
 William 5 5n 6 6n 7 9
- BURR**
 Annie Lane 101n
 David H. 295n
 Ezekiel 148 148n
- BURRELL/BARRETT**
 John 184
- BURRILL/BURRELL**
 Abraham 214 214n
 Abraham, Jr. 214
 Ephraim 214n
 family 214n
 George 214n
 Hannah (Cushing) 214
 John 214n
 Joseph 75
 Sarah (Dickey) 208 214
- BURRITT**
 Daniel 237
 family 237
 Sarah (Collins) 237
- BURROUGHS**
see also BARROWS
 family 125n
 James 124 125n
 John 119n
 Mary 124
 Sarah (Church) 124
- BURROWES/ BURROWS**
 Ann (____) 119
 John 119 119n 120
 Mary 124
- BUSH**
 Richard L. 28 39 231
- BUSHNELL**
 family 229
- BUTTER**
 Alice (Lufkin) 255
 Ann (Gurdon) 255
 family 252 252n 253n
 254 255 255n
 James 254
 Mary (____) (Wood) 253-
 256
 Pierce 252-256
 Thomas 251-253 255 258
 Thomasine (____)
 (Thompson) 254
 William 253-255 255n
- CADY**
 Jeremiah (Maj.) 197 198n
- CALDWELL**
 Elizabeth 231
- CALKINS**
 Abner 231
 family 231
 Frank L. 231
 Helen S. 41n
 John 231

CAMPBELL

David 112 113
 Lucy (____) 113
 Paul 21n
 Phebe (Winier?) (Sewall)
 196
 Robert 71 74 75 75n
 William 48n

CANFIELD

family 234
 Sarah (Clements) (Dibble)
 234

CANTERBURY

John Kemp, Cardinal,
 Archbishop of 68n 69n
 70 70n
 Henry Chichele, Archbishop
 of 69n

CAPE

H. M. 63n

CAPRON

Diademia 125n

CAREW

Elizabeth 68n

CARGILL

David 74

CARPENTER

Abiah 298
 Esther 229
 Ezekiel 104
 family 229 240 298
 Huldah (Walker) 240
 Lydia 297 297n
 William 240 298

CARR

Benjamin 183
 Emerius 183
 Lewis 74

CARRIER

John 277n

CARTER

Abigail 210n
 Betty (Sears) 89n
 Ella J. (____) 108
 Jane (Bensley) 34

CARTER cont'd

John W. 108
 Michael 168
 Nathan 168
 William 173

CARTWRIGHT

Judith 257n

CARVALHO

Joseph III 159 191n 204n
 293n

CARVER

Caleb 295 295n
 Elizabeth 132
 Elizabeth (Foster) 132
 Sibyl (____) 295 295n

CARY

Anson 113
 Simeon (Col.) 200 289

CASSON

James 168

CHACE

Henry R. 18n 23n 138n
 142n

CHADSEY

Elizabeth (____) 107
 George 107
 Ruth S. 107 107n 108

CHADWICK

Michael 180 181 184
 Sara 168
 Susan (Fairbank) 168 173
 180 181 181n 183 184

CHALKER

family 240
 James S. 240

CHAMBERLAIN

family 124n 259n
 Mary 124 124n
 Mildred M. 17n

CHAMBERS

Charles 231
 family 231

CHAMPLIN

Sally (____) 146n 148
 148n

CHAMPOUX

Thomas J. 84

CHANDLER

____ (Rev. Mr.) 265

CHAPIN

Howard M., Jr. 102n

CHAPMAN

family 232 269n
 Hammond (Bensley) 34
 John 232
 Judith (Whitten) 269 269n
 Martha (____) 232
 Mary (Hollister) 269
 Robert 269 269n
 Robert, Jr. 269

CHAPPELL

Jerusha (Fuller) 101
 Simeon 101

CHASE

Allen 295n 296
 family 262n
 Mary 262
 Polly (Dunbar) 295n 296

CHESTER

Lucy 292

CHICHELE

Henry, Archbishop of
 Canterbury 69n

CHILD

Christopher Challender 78
 231 232
 family 234
 Freeman 75

CHIPMAN

Anna 155
 Jane 155
 John H. 155

CHISEM/SISSUM

Christine 284

CHUB

John 75

CHURCH

Abigail 89 90 90n 91
 Deborah 100
 Ezra 282
 family 88n 90n 92n
 Nathaniel 88 91
 Richard 88n 89n 90n 91
 92n
 Sarah 88 89 89n 90 90n
 91 91n 92 92n 124
 Sarah (Barstow) 88 91

CLAP

Nathaniel 72

CLAPP

Desire 149
 family 149n
 Sarah 44 149 149n 151n
 Sarah (Pond) 149

CLARENCE

George Plantagenet, Duke
 of 56n

CLARK

Abraham 234
 Deliverance (____) 234
 Ebenezer 72
 family 230 234
 Nancy 230

- CLARK** *cont'd*
 Nathaniel 276n
 Rebecca Boylston 238
- CLARKE**
 Eliza A. 108
 Elizabeth (Richardson) 230
 Faith 91
 family 230 243
 Jonas 230
 Louise Brownell 116n
 Mary Bosworth 96n
- CLAY**
 J. W. 180n
 Mary (____) 292 292n
- CLEVELAND**
 Samuel 74 74n
 William 74
- CLEGG**
 Michael Barren 288n
- CLEMENT**
 Susan Rogers 214n
- CLEMENTS**
 family 234
 Sarah 234
- CLERE**
 Ann 258
- CLERK**
 Agnes (____) (Perpoynt)
 247 247n 250 252
 John 247 247n
- CLIFFORD**
 Benedicta [Bennett]
 (Guildford) (Isaac) 64n
 Lewis 64n
 Margaret (Culpepper) 64n
- CLIFT**
 Thomas 71
- CLOUGH**
 family 231
- COCKLAND**
 John 75
- COE**
 Curtis (Rev.) 232
 Eliza 291 291n
- COGGESHALL**
 family 236
 John 236
- COGSWELL**
 Elliott C. 206n
 ____ (Capt.) 289
- COKER**
 Theodore 73
- COLDHAM**
 Peter Wilson 231
- COLE**
 Joseph (Capt.) 293
- COLEBROOK**
 James 155
- COLES**
 Howard W. 197n
- COLLEY**
 family 191n
 Rachel 191 191n 192
 192n
 Sarah 191 191n 193 193n
 194n
- COLLIER**
 Eleanor 134
- COLLINS**
 Arthur 53 54n 56n
 family 237
 James C. 108
 Sarah 237
- COLLYER**
 Edward 232
 family 232
- COLT**
 family 231
 John 231
- COLTERIN**
 John 264
- COLTON**
 Isaac 109
- COLTRIN**
 Dorothy 264n
- COLVER**
 Elisha 281
- COMSTOCK**
 Samuel W. 259
- CONALD**
 John 73
- CONDY**
 family 3
- CONGDON**
 family 236
 George 236
 Tamer 148n
- CONKLIN**
 family 230
 Sedley S. 230
- CONLEY**
 Abraham 229
 family 229
 Patrick T. 15n 21n
- CONNER**
 John 73
- CONINGSBY**
 Humphrey 59n
- COOK**
 Bryson Caldwell 231
 Louis A. 150n
- COOKE**
 family 93n 129n 262n
 Francis 93n 129n 262
 Hester 129
- COOMBS**
 Deborah (Morton) 128
 128n
 family 128n
 Francis 128
 John 128
 Mercy 128
- COOPER**
 family 235 238
- COPELEY**
 William 210n
- CORBIN**
 Alice (Eltonhead)
 (Burnham) 8
- CORDER**
 Joan 258n
- CORPE**
 Bathsheba (Roberts)
 (Fuller) 278 280 281 283
 283n 285
 Joseph 283
 Phebe 283
 William 281 283
- CORSE**
 family 233
- COSTA**
 Sara 231
- COSTELLO**
 Margaret F. 99n
- COTTLE**
 Basil 40n
- COTTON**
 John, Jr. (Rev.) 236
 Theophilus (Col.) 289
 ____ (Col.) 198
- COUGHTRY**
 Jamie 145n
 Jay 145n
- COVALT**
 Abraham (Capt.) 231
 family 231

- COWING**
Martin K. 143 144 144n
- COWLEN**
John 74
- CRAFFORD**
John 64
- CRANE**
Elizabeth (Gardner) 134
Stephen 134
Susan 134
- CRANFEN/CRANEFEN**
family 251
John 251 251n
Margery (____) 251
Richard 251n
Thomas 251n
- CRAWFORD**
Elizabeth (Caldwell) 231
James 74
- CRILL**
____ (Dr.) 283
- CRIPPEN**
Ezra 260
family 259 259n
Ichabod 244 259-262 266
270
Jabez 259 262
John 259 259n
Joseph 260
Mary (Whitten) 244 259-
262 266 270
Roswell 261
Thankful (Fuller) 262
Thomas 259
- CRICKER**
Elizabeth 278 278n
family 76
Hannah (Mather) 76
Joseph 76
- CROMER/CROWMER**
Jane (Isaac) 64n
John 64 64n
- CROMWELL**
Philip 120
- CROOKE**
Anna (Fairbank) 179
James 166 178 179
Mary (Fairbank) 179
Sara 166 178
- CROSS**
family 231
- CROSSLEY**
E. W. 165n
- CROUCH**
family 190n
Mary 190 190n
Patience 190 190n 191n
- CROWDER**
Hugh 173
- CROWELL/CROWE**
family 214n
John 214n
Levi 214n
Lucy (Eldridge) 214
Oliver 214
Susannah 207n 214 214n
Ziba 215
- CUFFE**
Mary Slocum 204
Paul 204n
- CULPEPPER**
Agnes (____) 70
Agnes (Gainsford)
(Wakehurst) 57
Agnes (Roper) (Bedgebury)
67 67n 68 68n 69
family 50n 57n 64 67n
68n
Isabel 49n 57 57n 58 59
63 64 64n 65 66 67
70
Joan/Johanna (Naylor) 57n
58n
John 57n 64n
John (Sir) 57 57n 67
Margaret 64n
Nicholas 57n 67n
Richard 57n 58n 64 64n
Thomas (Sir) 67n
Walter 64 64n 67 67n
68-70
- CULVER**
Oliver 199n
- CUMMINGS**
Abbott Lowell 165n
- CUNLIFFE**
Nicholas 168
- CURLING**
John 72
- CURTIS**
family 197
Philip (Rev.) 149n
Thomas 192 193 193n
William 192 193
- CURTISS**
Ebenezer 112 113
- CURTISS** *cont'd*
Epaphras 112
- CUSHING**
Hannah 214
- CUSHMAN**
Isaac (Lieut.) 92
Isaac (Rev.) 85n
Mary (Buck) 90n
Mercy (Bradford) 92
Priscilla 85 85n 89 92
92n
- CYR**
Paul 239
- DA COSTA**
see DeCOSTA/
DECOSTER
- D'ABADY**
Peter 75
- DALY**
Marie E. 84
- DANIELS**
Almon E. 95n
George P. 144n
Sophia (Heaton) 143 144n
- D'ANIERI**
John E. 231
- DARLING**
John 98n
Mary 98n
Mary (Bishop) (Barnett)
98n 99n
- DAVIES**
R. G. 70n
- DAVIS**
Isabell (Hudson) (Eaton)
(Warner) 219 220
220n
J. C. Bancroft 103n
John 220n
Joshua 132n
Prudence 116
Walter Goodwin, Jr. 41n
64n 78 120n
- DAWES**
family 5n
- DAWSON**
John 20 155
Sarah (____) 20
- DAY**
family 235
John, Jr. 275n
Margery (Bensley) 34

- DE CORBETT**
 _____ (Mr.) 254
- DE GROAT**
 Carol 190n
- DE LA POLE**
 Edmund 65
- DE LA POYLE**
 Alice (de Hampton) 57n
 John 57n
 Margery 57n
- DE LAUNAY**
 Jules 53n 59n 61n
- DE ORNELLAS CISNERO**
 Antonio 155
 Ayers 155
- DE WITT**
 Simeon 295n
- DEAKE**
 George 73
- DEAN/DEANE**
 family 167n 170n 178
 284n
 Joel 284 284n 286n
 Mary (Fairbank) 177 178
 179
 Mary "Molly" (Fuller) 284
 284n 286 286n
 Richard 183
 Sarah (_____) 286
 Seth 284n 286
 William 183
 _____ 178
- DEARBORN**
 David C. 84
- DeCOSTA/DECOSTER**
 Catherine 133
 Elizabeth 83 132 132n
 133 134
 Elizabeth (Carver) 132
 family 83 132 132n 134
 Isaac 132n
 John 132
 Joseph 133
 Sarah 83 132-134 134n
- DEEBEN**
 John P. 231
- DeFOREST**
 Eliza 231
 family 231
- DELAMATER**
 family 229
 Susannah 229
- DELBRIDGE**
 Diane LeBlanc 231
- DELLAPENNA**
 Cynthia S. 231
- DELOREY**
 Janet Ireland 109n
- DENTON**
 Hester 172 173 177 180
 181 185
 Joyce 178 184 298
- DERBY alias WRIGHT**
 John 66n
- DESMOND**
 Macchesney 231
- DEWEY**
 Abigail 278
 Abigail (Fuller) 277 278
 Adelbert M. 278n
 family 278n
 George (Rear Adm.) 278n
 Israel 277 278
 Louis Marinus 278n
 Margaret (_____) 278
 Susanna (White) 278
- DEXTER**
 Franklin Bowditch 11n
 John 22n
 Silas 270
- DEYO**
 Simeon 208n 290n
- DIBBLE**
 family 234
 Sarah (Clements) 234
- DICKERSON/DICKINSON**
 Elizabeth 237
 family 237
 James 237
- DICKEY**
 Abigail (Carter) 210n
 Adam 205 206n 210
 Ann (Archibald) (Kennedy)
 213 213n
 Betsey (Mudgett) 210n
 David 164 205 205n 206
 206n 207 207n 208
 208n 209 210 210n
 211 213 213n
 David "Yankee Davie" 213
 213n
 Eleanor (Wilson) 210n
- DICKEY cont'd**
 Eleazer Boyd 205 206
 206n 207 207n 208
 208n 209-211 211n
 212 212n 213 215n
 216 217
 Elizabeth 208 215
 Elizabeth (_____) 208 210
 210n
 family 164 205 205n 206-
 210 210n 211n 212
 212n 213 216 217
 Isabel (McLaughlin) 210
 Jane (Strahan) 206n
 John 206n 208 208n 209
 210 210n 211 215-217
 Margaret (Horne) 215 216
 216n
 Maria (Kincade) 206n
 Mary 208 213 213n 214
 214n 215
 Mary (Boyd) 206 206n
 210
 Mary (Hamblin) 211
 Oliver Crowell 214 215
 215n
 Polly (Simmons) 217
 Robert 205 206n 208
 208n 209 210 217
 217n 218
 Ruth (Weatherby) 213
 Samuel 205 206n 207n
 212
 Sarah 208 214
 Sarah (Hills) 210n
 Sarah (Reynolds) (Braley)
 214 214n 215 215n
 Susannah (Crowell) 207n
 214 214n
 William 206n 207n 208
 208n 209 210n 211n
 214 214n 215 215n
 216
- DICKSON/DIXON**
 Dorothy (_____) 184 185
 John 183-185
 Robert 184 185
- DIMOCK**
 Susan Whitney 101n 130n
 131n
- DOANE**
 Polly 27n

- DOBSON**
John Blythe 4 46
- DODGE**
Abraham 231
- DOGGETT**
Bathsheba (____) (Pratt)
122 123
John 122
- DOHERTY**
Frank J., Sr. 231 286n
- DONALD**
Joyce 10
- DONALDSON**
O. Clyde 205n 213n
- DONALDSON-MILLS**
Patricia 231
- DONTEN/DOTY**
Deborah 121
- DONTON**
John 250
- DOTY**
Desire 83 85-90 90n 91
91n 298
Edward 85 86 86n 87n
88n 91 91n 121n 262
262n
Faith (Clarke) 91
family 86 86n 87n 88n
91n 121n 262n
Samuel 263 265
- DOUGLAS**
Elizabeth 72
John 72
Lawrence Peter 72
Rebeckah 72
William 156
- DOWNING**
Emanuel 232
family 232
Frederick W. 232
John 232
Lucy (Winthrop) 232
- DOWNS**
Joe E./Joel 296n
Rebecca 295n 296n
- D'OYLY**
Joan 68n
- DRAKE**
Elizabeth 45
family 45n
Louis Stoughton 45n
- DU BOIS**
family 159
- DU BOIS** *cont'd*
W. E. B. 159 300
- DU PETIT FORT**
Jean Bonin 155
- DUDLEY**
Edmund 66 66n
- DUMMER**
Nathaniel 71
- DUNBAR**
Amee/Amie 164 193 194
195 197n
Amy (Stanton) 193
Ann/Nancy (____)
(Turnball) 295n 296
Asa 164 192 193 197
197n 198 198n 199
199n 200 243 244
293 294 294n
Bathsheba (Ballard) 295n
296 296n
Charles S. 297n
Elijah, Jr. 44n
Elizabeth (Odell) 193 197
293
Ephraim 295n 296
family 163 164 190-193
193n 198 198n 199
200 244 289 293n
294 295 295n 297
Hannah 200
Hannah (James) 193
Jacob 295n 296
Jane (Marble) 297
John 294 295n 296 296n
Joshua 193 193n 197 198
198n 244 293 293n
294 294n 295n 297
297n
Josiah 200
Lydia 296
Lydia (Carpenter?) 297
297n
Lydia (Odell) 164 193
193n 197 198n 200n
244 293 293n 294
294n
Margery (____) 297
Maria (Rice) 297 297n
Martha 296n
Mary "Molley" 193 197n
244 289 289n 290
291 292n
Miah/Nehemiah 200 200n
- DUNBAR** *cont'd*
Minnie Evelyn 190n
Noah 295n 296 296n
297n
Patience (Crouch) 190
190n 191n
Polly 295n 296
Rachel (Colley) (Plato)
(Rainard) 191 191n
192 192n 193 204n
Rebecca 292 292n
Rebecca (Downs) 295n
296 296n
Sampson 164 190 190n
191 191n 192 192n
193 193n 194 197
198 198n 200 204
244 289 290n 293
294
Samuel 191n 192 193
193n 198 244 294
294n
Samuel (Rev.) 149 153
Sarah 164 192n 193 193n
200 201 201n 203n
Sarah (Colley) (Sash) 191
191n 193 193n 194n
Stephen 293n 294n 295
295n 297 297n
Susanna 192 194
Suzanne 190n
Zebedee 193 292
- DUNCAN**
Leland L. 67n 68n
- DUNHAM**
Benajah 122
Cornelius 89n
Ebenezer 89n
family 89n 121 122n
126n 127n 130 130n
James 89n
John 122 126 126n
Lydia 121 123 126 126n
129-131
Mary (____) 126
Persis 122 126
Rebecca (Holmes) 89n
Samuel 275n
Sarah 127 130
- DUNKLE**
Robert J. 132n 133n
- DUNN**
John 74

- DURKEE**
Bradford N. 239
- DUSSAULT**
Elizabeth M. 11n
- DUTCHER**
Christine (Chisem/Sissum)
284
family 284n 287n
Hannah 102 102n 283
284 284n 285n 286
286n 287n
Johannes 284
Mary (Nichols) 287
Olive (Fuller) 286n 287
287n
Philo 286n 287 287n
Ruluff 287
- DWIGHT**
family 236
John 236
Timothy 236
- DWYER**
Michael F. 232
- DYER**
Jemima 216n
- EALES**
Francis 73
- EARDELEY**
William A. D. 96n 116n
118n
- EARL**
William 75
- EARNSHAW**
family 168
Mary (____) 168
Michael 168 184 185
- EASTON/EASON**
Aaron 200n
Ahimaz 115
Alexander 109 110n
Anna (French) (Keith) 202
202n 203n
Caesar 200n
Caleb 195 200n 203
294n
Chloe A. (Packard) 203
203n
Eunice A. (Sewall) 195
195n
family 115n 164 200n
201 201n 202 202n
204n
Hannah 200n
- EASTON/EASON cont'd**
Hosea (Rev.) 200n 202
202n 204
James 164 193 200 200n
201 201n 202 202n
203n
Joseph 109 115 115n
Joshua (Dr.) 202 202n
Louisa (Martrick) 204
204n
Mary 204
Mary (____) 200n
Mary (Phelps) 115
Mary (Wood) 109 110
115
Mercy 200n
Mercy (Gonduary) 200n
"Miny" 200n
Moses 200n
Richard 200n
Rosanna (____) 200n
Sarah 203
Sarah (Dunbar) 164 193
200 201 201n 203n
Sylvanus 203
William Starr 115n
- EATON**
Agnes (____) 222
Alice (____) 220 222
Arthur Wentworth
Hamilton 205n 213n
Barbara (____) 222
Cyrus 195n
family 220
Isabell (Hudson) 219 220
220n
John 219-221 221n 222
Margaret 219
Margaret (____) 222 222n
Margaret (Roades) 222
Margery 219-221
Priscilla 229 232
Thomas 219 220 221n
- EAYRS**
James 74
- EBANKS**
Anika 84
- ECROYD**
Thomas Backhouse 177n
- EDDY**
Benjamin 75
Esek 19n
- EDES**
Henry (Rev.) 139
- EDMUNDS**
John 299
____ 68n
- EDWARD I**
King of England 78 231
- EDWARD II**
King of England 46
- EDWARDS**
Adolphus 113
Daniel 281
Huldah 101
- ELDING**
Read 72
- ELDRIDGE**
Lucy 214
- ELIOT**
family 243
- ELKINGTON**
George 57n
- ELLIS**
Elizabeth 130
Elizabeth (Freeman) 126n
127n
family 126n 127n
Hannah 126
Henry (Sir) 64n
John (Lieut.) 126n
- ELMORE**
Marjorie (Stoner) 297n
Merrit 296n
- ELTONHEAD**
Alice 8
family 8n
- ELWYN**
Alice (____) 36 37
Drue 30 37 38
Elizabeth 30 36 38
Elizabeth (Bensley) 4 29 30
32 36-38
family 4 29 29n 35-37
John 35-37
Katherine (Bulwer) 35-37
Lucy (____) 35 37
Margery 30 38
Peter 35-37
Richard 36 37
Sarah 4 28 29 30 32 33
35-39
Thomas 4 29 30 36-38
William 30 35-38

- EMERSON**
 Bessie (Benson) 127n
 Charles F. 127n
 family 127n 128n
- EMERSON**
 Robert Barclay Tupper
 129n
- EMMISON**
 F. G. 252n 257n 258n
- EMPMON**
 family 234
 Richard 66 66n
- ESPLIN/ASPLIN**
 James 74
- EUSTACE**
 Anne (Lee) 233
 family 233
- EUSTIS**
 Nathaniel 156
- EVARTS**
 Samuel 102n
 Sarah (Fuller) 102n
- EVERTS**
 Josiah 281
- EXHURST**
 Alice (____) 61n 66
 Alice (Waller) 61n 62n 64
 Elizabeth 62n
 family 4 46 62
 Godleva (____) 66
 Joan (Roberts) 46 58-62
 62n 63 63n 64-67
 John 62n 66
 Margaret (Penn) 64
 Mary 4 46 58 62n 64 65
 65n 66
 Richard 46 46n 61 61n
 62 62n 64 66
 Thomas 62n
 _____ 59
- FAGAN/FAGAIN**
 John 160
 William 160
- FAHIE**
 Anthony 72
- FAIRBANK(S)**
 Abigail 166 167 178 179
 180n
 Agnes (Stevenson) 179
 Alice (Pollard) 181 182n
 Anna 179 181
 Anna (Inman) 180 184
 Edmund 169n 180
- FAIRBANK(S) cont'd**
 Ellen (Parker) 166 167
 175 177 177n 178
 179 183
 Esther 170
 family 163 165 165n 166
 167 167n 168 169
 169n 170 170n 171
 171n 172 172n 173
 173n 174-177 177n
 179 183 184 298
 George 163 165-167 167n
 168 169 169n 170
 170n 171 172 172n
 173 174 174n 175
 176 176n 177 177n
 178 180 180n 181
 181n 182 182n 183
 184 185 298
 Gilbert 171 172 176
 Grace 180
 Grace (Smith) 165 174
 179 187
 Helen 179
 Hester (Denton) 172 173
 177 180 181 185
 Hiram Francis (Rev.) 170
 171n
 Humphrey 171
 Isabel (Bannister) 172 177
 180
 Isabella (Staincliffe) 163
 175 177 177n 178 179
 Jenet/Johanna (Mawd)
 (Broadley) 177 177n
 183
 Jeremy 166 167 174 175
 178 179
 John 163 165 166 166n
 167 169 169n 170-172
 172n 173 174 174n
 175-177 177n 178-181
 183-185
 John [*sic*; Rev. Jonathan]
 182n
 Jonas 165 172 180 181
 181n 184 187 298
 Jonathan 163 165 165n
 166 168 169 169n
 170 170n 171 171n
 172n 173 173n 174
 175 175n 176 176n
 178-185 187 298
- FAIRBANK(S) cont'd**
 Jonathan (Rev.) 167 170
 173 175n 178 180
 182 182n 185
 Joseph 175 178 179
 Joyce (Denton) 178 184
 298
 Judith 182 298
 Margaret (Beecroft) 179
 Margaret (Symmes) 177
 Mary 165-168 170 172n
 173 175 177-181 183
 Mary (Farrer) 170 170n
 Michael 166 167 174 178
 179 181
 Richard 170
 Susan 165 168 172n 173
 175 179-181 181n 183
 184
 Susan (Bentley) 173 177
 180 180n
 Susanna 166 167 178
 179
 Sybil (Wade) 163 170
 171 173 176
 William 171 176
- FAIRBANKS**
 Henry 169
 Hiram Francis (Rev.) 169
 169n
 Jonathan 72
 Lorenzo Sayles 169n
 Thaddeus 169 169n
 William 160
- FAIRWEATHER**
 Francis 72
- FARADAY**
 Michael A. 62n
- FARMER**
 family 243
- FARNUM**
 Jonathan 14
- FARRANDE**
 Mary (____) 183
 Thomas 183
- FARRER**
 family 170n
 Isaac 184
 Mary 170 170n
 Samuel 168
 William 177n
- FARRINGTON**
 Eleazer 153

FARWELL/FAREWELL

Betsy (Horn) 216n
 family 216n
 John Dennis 216n
 Mary 216n
 William 216n

FAUNCE

family 189n
 Mercy 87n
 Patience 189
 Thomas (Elder) 189

FAYERWEATHER

Thomas 233

FEARING

Israel 263

FELLOWES

Edmund H. 10n

FELLOWS

Nathaniel 133

FENNO

John 44

FENTON

Kathleen D. 232

FENWICK

William 75

FEREBY

Alice 56 56n 57
 Alice (____) 56
 family 56n
 John 56 56n
 Thomas 56

FERMAIES

see VERMAIES

FERRIS

Mary Walton 5n

FIBY

Alexander 155

FIDDELL/FYDELL

Agnes (____) 38
 Alice 31
 Alice (Bensley) 29 35 38
 Barnaby 31 38
 Elizabeth 30 38
 family 29
 Lucy 30 38
 Margery 30 38
 Richard 31 38
 Robert 38
 Simon 31 38
 Thomas 31 38
 _____ 31
 _____ (Bensley) 31

FIELD

Bothud 293n
 Lydia 45

FIENNES

Charles 299

FINCE

Alice 257
 Alice (Sherman) 256n 257
 Ellen (____) 257
 family 257
 John 257 257n
 Judith 257
 Nicholas 257 257n 258

FINCH

Paul R. 77 232

FISH

Deborah (Barrows) 123
 123n
 family 124n 232
 Lydia (Miller) 123n 124n
 Nathan 123 123n
 Nathaniel 123 123n
 _____ 124n

FISHER

Abigail J. (____) 108
 Carleton Edward 214n
 215n
 Elizabeth 239
 Esther 154
 Leprelet P. 108

FISK

family 232

FISKE

Jane Fletcher 99n 125n

FITCH

Elizabeth (Walker) 151
 family 151n 152n
 Jabez 239
 Roscoe Conkling 151n
 152n
 Samuel 151
 Sarah 44 151 151n 152
 Zachary (Dea.) 152n

FITZPATRICK

Marilyn 232

FLAGG

Eleazer 75

FLAHERTY

John 73

FLECK

William R. 190n

FLETCHER

Ebenezer (Dr.) 283 283n
 _____ 102n 103n

FLOYER

Francis 74

FLYNG

William 75

FOLGER

family 238
 Harry P. 3rd 232
 Reuben 267

FONES

Jeremiah 73

FOOT

Charles 279n

FOOTE

Dan (Dr.) 113

FORBES

Michael 84

FORD

Andrew 118n
 Bethia 130 130n
 Bethia (Hatch) 130
 family 118n
 Isaac 100
 Isaiah 273n
 Lydia 131
 Mary "Molly" 117 117n
 Matthew 273n
 Mercy 86 87
 Michael 130
 William 130

FORTHE

Robert 246

FOSTER

Angela M. 196n 206n
 211n 213n 214n 216n
 Elizabeth 132
 family 236
 Hatherly 236
 Joseph 7n 8n 28n 182n
 Theodore 16n 17n 20
 Thomas 75 88n
 William Eaton 11n 12n
 13n 15n

FOWLE

Daniel 294 294n

FOX

family 238

FRANK

Susan (Frank) 232
 Thomas W. 232

FRANKLIN

Ann 140n
Benjamin 140 140n

FRASER

C. M. 185

FREEMAN

Bennett (Hodsoll) 231
Edmund 231
Elizabeth 126n 127n
Eunice (Sewall) 196 197
family 196n 231 233 298
George Augustus 298
Jane (____) 196n 233 298
John 196
Peter 196n 197 233 298
Sarah A. (Talbot) 291 298

FRENCH

Anna 202 202n 203n
Damaris (Howard) 202
family 202n 203n
Harriet (____) 108
John 73 202
John (Capt.) 202n 203n
Mary 203 203n
Samuel E. 108
Sidney 202n 203n
____ (Mr.) 193

FRIDAY

Paul 232

FROST

Robert 176n

FULLER

Abigail 102n 274 277
278 286n 287
Abigail (____) 102n 283
284 286
Abigail (Fuller) 101 105
106 106n 107n
Abigail (Perry) 276 276n
Abigail (Richardson) 100
101 101n 102 102n
103 103n 104 104n
105-107 284 285n
Alice/Elles/Ellis 274 277
278 278n 279 279n
Ann Eliza (____) 108
Archibald 285 286 286n
288
Bathsheba 286n 288 288n
Bathsheba (Roberts) 272-
274 275n 278 280
281 283 283n 285

FULLER cont'd

Benjamin 83 98 98n 99n
101 106 106n 107
108 271 271n 274n
275 277 277n 280n
281n 283 283n 285
Charlotte (____) 288 288n
Clarence C. 98n
Clarissa 107
Content (Fuller) 274n 275
277 277n 281n
Cornelius 276
Cyrena (____) 107
Daniel 100 101 102n
David 101
David C. 107n
Deborah (Church) 100
Desire (Hopkins) 101
Dimis 283
Ebenezer 101
Edward 244 262 262n
271 271n 272 272n
273n 274 274n 275
275n 276 276n 277
279 280n 281n 284
Elijah 279 279n
Elijah B. 108
Elizabeth 100
Elizabeth (Thompson) 99
99n 100 101
Elizabeth (Weldon) 286
286n 287
Ephraim 287n
Eugene 108
Ezekiel 83 98 98n 99
99n 100 101 101n
102 102n 103 104
106 244 283 284
284n 285 285n 286
286n 287 287n
Faith 102n 287
family 83 98 98n 100
100n 101 101n 102
102n 103 105 106n
107n 108 244 262n
271 272 272n 273
273n 274 274n 275
275n 276 276n 278n
279 279n 280n 281n
282 283n 285 285n
286n 287n
Francis 105 106 106n
Francis H. 272

FULLER cont'd

Frederick A. 272
George 100 101 106 107
George W. 108
Hannah 279 286n 287
Hannah (____) 99 99n
100 101 276n 279
279n
Hannah (Dutcher) 102
102n 283 284 284n
285n 286 286n 287n
Hannah (Newfield) 100n
Harriet (____) 108
Huldah (Edwards) 101
Isaiah 106
Jabez 274 277 279 279n
Jabez, Jr. 279n
Jane R. (____) 107n 108
Jerusha 101
Joanna (Root) 281n
John 275 275n 277 280n
286n 288
Jonathan 244 272-274
274n 275 275n 276
276n 277 277n 278
278n 279 279n 284
Joseph 106n 107
Joseph R. 108
Laura 286n 288 288n
Marcus M. 108
Mary 101 101n 102n 284
286 286n
Mary (____) 101
Mary (Barnett) 98 98n
99n
Mary Elizabeth (____) 108
Mary "Molly" 284 284n
286 286n
Matthew 244 271-274
274n 275 275n 276
277 277n 278 278n
279 279n 280 280n
281 281n 282 283
283n 284 285 285n
286 286n 287 287n
Mehitabel 284
Melinda 107
Naomi (____) 275n
Nathan 100 101 107
107n 108
Nathaniel 99 275n 283
"Nem" [Naomi] 275n

FULLER *cont'd*

Newton 98n 99n 100
 100n 101n 102 271
 271n 272 272n 273
 277 277n 279n 283n
 285n
 Noah 99n
 Olive 286n 287 287n
 Parthena 274n
 Parthena (Hubbard) 274n
 Patience (Young) 276 277
 277n
 Rebecca (Perry) 276 276n
 277 278
 Robert 79 83 98 98n 99n
 101 102 102n 120
 272n 285 285n
 Ruth 102n 286n 287
 287n
 Ruth S. (Chadsey) (Pierce)
 107 107n 108
 Sally Ann (____) 108
 Samuel 244 271n 274
 275 275n 276 277
 279 280n 284
 Samuel (Ens.) 275n
 Sarah 102n 106 279 279n
 Sarah (____) 279 279n
 Sarah (Houghton) 101n
 Sarah (Potter) 283
 Sarah (White) 100 106
 Sidney A. 108
 Susan C. (____) 108
 Sylvina (Westover) 283
 Thankful 262
 Theodore C. 103n 108
 Timothy 275
 Truman B. 107 107n 108
 Walter B. 108
 William Hyslop 102 102n
 272 272n 273 273n
 277 278n 280n
 Young 275
 Zebulon 100 100n
 _____ 102n 103n 279 283

FURBUSH

Polly 232

GAGE

John 209 211 216 217
 Joshua 209 211 217
 Thomas Hovey 101n

GAINSFORD

Agnes 57 57n

GAINSFORD *cont'd*

family 57n
 John 57 57n
 Margery (de la Poyle) 57n
 Nicholas 57n
 William 57n
 William Dunn 57n

GAIRDNER

James 49n

GALVIN

Nora 232
 William Francis 44n 98n
 263n

GAMENAY

Agnes (Whitlove) 247
 Richard 247
 _____ 247

GARBARINI

Suzanne S. 232

GARDINER

Joseph 133

GARDNER

Eleanor (Collier) 134
 Eliza 25 25n 26
 Elizabeth 134
 family 134
 Joseph 133 134 134n
 Peleg 155
 Sophia 25n
 Sylvester 25n 155

GAROCK

Charles 71

GARRICK

John 155

GATES

family 5n
 Henry Louis, Jr. 204n
 John 277n

GAUSS

F. Stephen 159
 family 159 160
 John Dennis Hammond
 159 160
 John Witcher 159
 Ruth (Robinson) 159
 Stephen (Capt.) 159 160
 Stephen, Jr. 159 160

GAWKROGER

see also PLATTS
 family 181 181n
 James 173 180 181
 Mary (Fairbank) 173 180
 181

GAY

Eldon Wilson 232
 family 232
 Joanna (Hooker) (Borden)
 232
 John 232

GEDNEY

John 120

GEORGE

Margaret 9

GERRY

John 73

GETCHELL

Dennis 207

GIBBS

Vicary 58n

GIBSON

James 289n
 John R. 271n 274n 278n
 283n

GIFFORD

Desire (Holmes) 95 95n
 family 95 95n
 Peter 95
 William 95n

GILES

Bruno 196n 233

GILLANDES

Joseph 75

GILLETTE

Joan A. 85
 Susan A. 83 97 298

GILMAN

Nathaniel 74

GLASSENBUARY [DE**GLESTENBI]**

Maurice 55n 56n

GODDARD

Elizabeth 233
 family 234

GONDUARY

Mercy 200n

GOODENOUGH

G. F. 269n

GOODRICH

Charles 236
 family 229 236
 Hezekiah 71
 Solomon 229
 Susannah (Delamater) 229

GOODSPEED

Sarah 96

- GOODWIN**
Elijah 274n
family 274n
Nathaniel 74
Parthena (Fuller) 274n
Thomas 74
- GOOLD**
Dinah 289
- GORMAN**
James 72
- GORTON**
Elizabeth (Hopkins) 22
22n 23 27 27n
family 27
Malaga [Malachi] "Melica"
22 23 23n 27 27n
Sally (Isham) 111
- GOULD**
family 235
Samuel 235
- GOVE**
Edward 234
family 234
Hannah (Partridge) 234
- GOWEN**
John 73
- GRAHAM**
Ronald 233
- GRANBERRY**
family 131n
- GRANOL**
De Muir 74
- GRAVES**
Eben W. 190n 194n 195
233
- GRAY**
Amasa 20 20n
Ebenezer 266
family 233
George Edward 233
Ruth 206n
- GREEN**
A. 115n
Adoniram 115n
Emeline (Wood?) 115n
Hannah 288
Joseph 73
- GREENE**
David L. 164 219 219n
220 221 233
Edward 116
family 116n
Franklin 23n 24n
- GREENE cont'd**
Hannah 114 116
Prudence (Davis) 116
- GREENLAW**
Lucy Hall 41n
William Prescott 119 119n
121n
- GREENSTREET**
James 55n
- GREENWOOD**
John ("Sir"), curate 169n
- GRENEFORD**
Alice (____) 69n
John 56n 69n
- GRIFFEN**
see also CRIPPEN
- GRIFFIN**
Walter Kenneth 284n
287n
- GRIFFITH**
Richard W. 261n
- GRIGGS**
Ephraim 71
Hannah 71
John 71
Patience 71
- GROSS**
Stephen P. 233
- GROSVENOR**
"Licester" (Capt.) 197 198
198n
- GROTON**
Kelly M. 196n
- GROVER**
Alice 97
- GROVES**
Marlene A. 210n 217n
- GROW**
Mary 289n
- GRUNDSET**
Eric G. 84 141n 191n
194n 200n 233 289n
- GUILDFORD/ GYLFORD/
GUILDEFORDE**
Alice (Waller) 64
Benedicta [Bennett] 64
64n
John (Sir) 47 48 64
Richard (Sir) 64 64n
- GUILFORD**
family 128n
J. P. (Dr.) 128n
Joan S. 128n
- GULLIM**
John 245 245n
- GURDON**
Ann 255
family 255 255n
- GUSTIN**
Thomas 282
- HACKER**
Elizabeth 139 146 148
- HAGER**
Michael F. 233
- HALE**
Charles R. 204n 284n
- HALES**
Edward 74
Richard 64
- HALL**
Ann 156
Charles 156
Dorothy 203
Esther 131 131n
Isaac 131
John 131
Levi 155
Mabel G. 196n
Ruth Gardiner 85n
Sarah (Read) 131 131n
William 131
- HALLETT**
Mary 211
- HAM**
John R. 216n
- HAMILTON**
family 155n
Henry 197
Otho (Col.) 155 155n
- HAMLIN/HAMBLIN/
HAMBLEN**
family 206n 211n
James 206n
Josiah 206n
Mary 211
Mary (Hallett) 211
Timothy 211
- HAMMOND**
Charlotte (Holbrook) 239
George 299
Hannah 269
Peter 58n
- HAMPTON [DE
HAMPTON]**
Alice 57n
Stephen 57n

- HANBURY**
Capel 155
- HANCOCK**
James Reid 233
John (Gov.) 140
- HANDY**
Cornelius 236
family 236
- HANNIBAL**
Edna Anne 130n
- HANSEN**
Charles M. 57n
Donald F. 233
Michael F. 233
- HANSON**
Andrew 75
Dana C. 290
- HARBOLD**
Judith Crandall 233
- HARCHEREGGE**
William 53n
- HARDY**
Anna Simpson 217n
- HARGRAVES**
John 167
- HARGREAVES**
John A. 183 183n
- HARLOW**
Abigail (Church) (Buck)
89 90 90n 91
family 90
Hannah 152
James 90n
Nathaniel 90n 91
- HARMAN**
John 72
- HARRIS**
Benjamin C. 19n
Daniel 233
Edward Doubleday 42n
Ezra 264
family 233
Gale Ion 5n 8n 233
John 53n
Luther Metcalf 28n
Stephen 19n
William 233
Woodruff 233
- HARRISON**
George 172
- HART**
Frederick C., Jr. 83 98
102n 108 233 244
271 284n 285n 287n
288
Rufus 199n
- HARVEY**
Martha 134
- HARWOOD**
Edward 24n 25 26n
- HASKELL**
Elnathan 268
Roger 237
Thankful 214
- HASKETT**
Stephen 120
- HASLAM**
Patricia L. 233
- HASSAN**
Dianne 233
- HASTED**
Edward 47 47n 48n 49n
53 53n
- HATCH**
Bethia 130
- HATCHER**
Patricia Law 233
- HATCLIFFE**
Anne (Leigh) 62n 63n
Edith 63n
Elizabeth 63n
family 63n
Isabel 63n
Richard 63n
Thomas 63n
William 63n
_____ 63n
- HAVEN**
Samuel F. 153n
- HAWE**
_____ (Col.) 194
- HAWES**
Elizabeth 213n
family 230
Timothy 37n
Ursula (____) 230
William 230
- HAWKSWORTH**
William 72
- HAWORTH**
Mary (____) 184 185
- HAYDEN**
Josiah (Capt.) 194
- HAYDEN**
Robert Allen 238
- HAYES**
Rosemary C.E. 70n
- HAYLEY**
William (Rev.) 46n 48n
49n 50n 52n 53n 54n
55 55n 56n 57n 58n
60n 63n 65n
- HAYWARD**
Caleb 75
Daniel 75
Ephraim 75
Joane (Bensley) 34
- HAZARD**
Lucy (Whitney) 292 292n
Tower 292
- HEALES**
Alfred 53n
- HEALL**
Peter 73
- HEANSELL**
John 52n
- HEATON**
David 138 139n 142 144
144n
David, Jr. 144n
family 139n
Sophia 143 144n
- HELLIWELL**
Ernest Hyde, III 234
- HENCHMAN**
family 41
- HENDERSON**
Peter 63n
- HENLEY/HENDLEY**
Elizabeth (Roberts) 50n 58
59 59n 60 60n 61
64n 65n
family 50n 59n 60
Gervase 50n 58 59n 60n
61n 64n 65n
Joane (____) 59n 61n
Margery 61 61n
Mary 61n
Mercy 61n
Thomas 61n
Walter 61n 62n 64 64n
65 65n
William 61n
_____ 59
- HENRY**
Marian S. 234

- HENRY VII**
King of England 48 48n
49 49n 66
- HENRY VIII**
King of England 49 49n 63n
66n
- HERBIG**
Ruth Pummel 190n
- HERENDEN**
John 64
- HERSEY**
James 75
- HEWINS**
Benjamin 150
family 149n
Hannah 154
Joseph 125 149 149n
152n
Mehitable 44 149 149n
151
Mehitable (Lyon) 125 149
- HICKEY**
Walter V. 102n
- HICKS**
John 138
- HICKSON**
Abigail 41
Anthony 40n
family 40
John 41
Richard 43
Robert 40 41 41n
Sarah (Brewster) 41
Sarah (White) (Taylor)
(Hinsdale) 40 41
Walter 40 41
____ (Mr.) 42n
- HIGGINBOTHAM**
Evelyn Louis 204n
- HILBERT**
Agnes 32
- HILL**
Cynthia 213n
Don Gleason 151n 153n
154n 165n 213n
Joane 7n 9
Peter B. 86n 87n 88n 91n
121n 262n
- HILLS**
Sarah 210n
- HINCHMAN**
Richard M. 41n
- HINCKSMAN/ HINCKSON**
family 41
- HINGSTON**
family 41
George 41 41n
Walter 41
- HINSDALE**
Barnabas 40
Sarah (White) (Taylor) 40
41
- HIXON**
Allen Wentworth, Jr. 40n
- HIXSON/HIXON**
Abigail (Rogers) 154
"Bethia" [actually Hannah]
45n
Bethiah (Partridge) 154
Ebenezer 153 154 154n
Elizabeth 44 45 152
Elkanah 153 154 154n
Esther (Fisher) 154
Eunice 152 152n
Ezra 153 154 154n
family 4 40 40n 42n 43-
45 45n 84 149 151n
154
Gideon 40n 45 151n 154
Hannah 44 45 150
Hannah (____) 42 42n
Hannah (Harlow) 152
Hannah (Hewins) 154
Irene 40n
Jeremiah 152
John 44 44n 45n 149
149n 150 151 151n
152n
Margaret 44 45 45n
Margaret (Watkins) 4 41-
43 43n 44
Mary 154
Mary (Morse) 45 151
151n 153 154 154n
Mary (Pattison) 41
Mary (Stickney) 152
Mary (White) 152
Mehitable 151
Mehitable (Hewins) 44
149 149n 151
Rebecca 44 45 45n
Richard 4 40-42 42n 43
43n 44 44n 45n 84
149-151 151n 152
152n
- HIXSON/HIXON cont'd**
Samuel 152 152n
Sarah 152 152n
Sarah (Clapp) (Bird) 44
149 149n 151n
Sarah (Fitch) 44 151 151n
152
Sarah (Johnson) 154
Seth 154 154n
Walter 41 42 42n 44 45
152-154
William 41 42 42n
- HOBART**
family 238
- HOBBS**
Hannah (Hixson) 44 45
150
Josiah 45
Matthew 45 150
Tabitha (____) 45
- HOBBCRAFT**
Alice (Bremer) 6 8 9
Mary 5 9
William 9
- HOCKARDY**
Edward 73
- HODGE**
Harriet W. 129n
- HODGES**
Elizabeth (Stockwell)
(Tyler) 234
family 234
Margaret Roberts 286n
- HODSOLL**
Bennett 231
family 231
- HOFF**
Henry B. 4 76n 84 157
163 164 200n 223
234
- HOGEBOOM**
Stephen 260
- HOLBROOK**
Charlotte 239
family 239
Jay Mack 163 188n
- HOLCOMBE**
family 121
- HOLLEY**
G. H. 37n
- HOLLICK**
Martin E. 3 83 119 131
234 300

HOLLISTER

family 236
 Joseph 236
 Mary 269
 Patience (Bidwell) 236

HOLLY

family 77

HOLMAN

Mary Campbell (Lovering)
 6n

HOLMES

Abigail 95n
 Abigail (Shaw) 95 95n 96
 Abraham 265
 Anna (Noble) 92
 Bathsheba (Walker) 88
 Benjamin 96
 Benoni 95n 96
 Caleb 96
 Charity (Maxham) 97 97n
 Church 90 90n 93 93n
 94 97 97n
 David 90n 97 97n
 Deborah 89 89n 92 92n
 93 93n 94n 97
 Desire 89 92 92n 95 95n
 298
 Desire (Doty) (Sherman)
 83 85-90 90n 91 91n
 298
 Elizabeth A. 90n
 Elizabeth (Turner) 91 91n
 family 83 85 85n 86 88
 89 89n 90 90n 91n
 93 93n 95n 96 298
 Hannah (Samson) 86n
 Isaac (Rev.) 85 85n
 Israel 83 85 85n 86 86n
 89 90 90n 91 91n 92
 92n 93 94 96 97
 Jacob 95n 96
 James 93 93n 94 94n 95
 Joanna 93 94n 97 97n
 Joanna (Adams) 90 92 93
 94
 Joanna (Sprague) 86 86n
 92n
 John 85 85n 86 86n 87
 87n 88 88n 89 90
 90n 91 91n 92 93
 93n 94 94n 95 95n
 96
 John, Jr. 90 92

HOLMES cont'd

John (Rev.) 90n
 Joseph 90n 93 96
 Josiah 86n
 Margaret (Parker)
 (Purinton) 94 94n
 Margaret "Peggy" 93 94
 94n
 Margery 8
 Mary (____) 87n
 Mercy (Faunce) 87n
 Nathaniel 87n
 Priscilla (Cushman) 85
 85n 89 92 92n
 Rebecca 89n
 Rhoda 94 95
 Rhoda (Maxham) 94 95
 Samuel 87n
 Sarah 90 93 96
 Sarah (Church) 88 88n 89
 89n 90 90n 91 91n
 92 92n
 Sarah (Sprague) 90n
 Sarah (Thomas) 86 87
 87n 88 88n 90n
 Susanna 93
 Susanna (Bosworth) 96
 96n
 Susanna (Randall) (Stetson)
 86n
 Thomas 8 88 88n
 William 86n 91 91n 93
 93n 94-96
 Zilpha 96

HOLTEN

see also HOUGHTON

HOLTON

family 234
 Lydia (Shattuck) 234

HOOKER

family 232
 Joanna 232

HOOPER

Dorothy 239
 family 239
 John 155

HOOSE

Shoshana 291n

HOPKINS

Abigail (Low) 19 19n 21
 21n 22 23n 27
 Amos 22 24 25 25n 26
 27

HOPKINS cont'd

Ann(e) (____) 24 140
 Anne 139n 140n
 Anne (Smith) (Smith) 13
 13n 15 17n 20 20n
 Bonner, Jr. 19 142 146
 Desire 101
 Dinah 139n 140n 142
 143 144 147 148
 148n
 Donald R. (Dr.) 4 11 12n
 13n 19 27 84 135
 144
 Ebor 145n
 Elizabeth 22 22n 23 27
 27n
 Esek 17 18n 140 141n
 family 4 12 12n 15 17n
 18n 20n 21 21n 22
 22n 23n 25 26 27n
 84 135 139 139n 140
 140n 141-143 144n
 145 148 234 262n
 George 13 13n
 George (Capt.) 18 18n
 Hannah (____) 16
 Hannah/Rosannah 26 26n
 Harriet 143 145 145n
 146 146n 147
 Lewis 12n 144 144n 147
 Lydia 18 22n
 Mary J. 146n
 Phebe ["Fibbo"?] 19 20
 84 135 135n 138 139
 139n 142 144 144n
 145 146
 Primus [Prime/Priamus]
 17n 19 84 135 135n
 138 139 139n 140
 140n 141 142 142n
 143 144 144n 145-148
 Prince 16n 137 138
 Rhoda (____) 145n
 Rosannah 22
 Rose (King) 19 19n
 Rufus 13 18 19 146
 Ruth (____) 140n
 Ruth (Smith) 13 13n 17n
 18 18n
 Sally 22 23 27 27n
 Samuel 22 22n 23 23n
 24 24n 26 27
 Samuel (Rev.) 138n

HOPKINS *cont'd*

Sarah (Scott) 12
 St. Jago, "Jr." 21n
 St. Jago [Santiago] "Sant"
 4 12 12n 13 13n 14
 14n 16 19 19n 20
 20n 21 21n 22 22n
 23 23n 24 27 27n
 138
 Stephen 20 262
 Stephen (Gov.) 4 11 11n
 12 12n 13 13n 14
 14n 15 15n 16 16n
 17 17n 18 19 20 21n
 22n 84 135 136 138
 139 139n 140 140n
 141 145 146
 Sukey (____) 139 139n
 140n 142-148 148n
 Susan 143
 "Toney" 18 18n
 William 12 12n 142 145
 145n

HORDEN

Alexander 62n
 Anne 62n
 Anne (Leigh) (Hatcliffe)
 62n 63n
 Constance 62n
 Edward 62n
 Elizabeth (____) 62n
 family 62 63n
 Joan (Roberts) (Exhurst)
 58-62 62n 63 63n 64-
 67
 John 62n 63n
 Richard 62n 63 63n
 Thomas 62 62n 63
 William 62n 63 63n
 ____ 59
 ____ (Hatcliffe) 63n

HORN

Betsy 216n
 Jemima (Dyer) 216n
 Jeremiah 216n
 John 216n
 Joyce M. 70n
 Mary (Farwell) 216n
 Mary "Polly" 216n

HORNE

Belsora 216n
 Elizabeth (Roberts) 216
 family 216n

HORNE *cont'd*

John 216n
 Margaret 215 216 216n
 William 216 216n

HOROWITZ

Mark 66n

HORSFALL

Edith 170n

HORSMAN

Frances 250

HOUGH

family 234
 William 234
 William W. 234

HOUGHTON

family 101n
 John 101n
 Sarah 101 101n

HOUSE

Charles J. 212n
 Mercy 92

HOUSER

Sarah L. 76

HOVENDEN

Robert 57n 58n 59n 67n
 69n

HOVEY

Dominicus 265
 James 267

HOWARD

Abigail 294n
 Damaris 202
 Janice K. 234
 Samuel 208
 Walter 111

HOWE

David 143
 Jeffrey 17n 25n 26n 234
 Lydia (____) 269
 Samuel 269

HOWELL

David 142

HOYLROYD

Nathan 168

HUBBARD

Parthena 274n

HUBBERT

Michael 74

HUDSON

Charles 45n
 Isabell 219 220 220n

HUGGINS

family 297n

HUGGINS *cont'd*

John 297 297n
 Maria (Rice) (Dunbar) 297

HUGHES

John 73
 Joseph 74

HULL

Robert W. 234

HUMEN

Bazil 142
 family 142

HUMPHREY

John 84

HUNGERFORD

Florence H. 234

HUNT

John G. 170n
 Mary 222

HUNTER

family 205n
 Joan A. 234

HURST

family 235

HUSSE/HUSSEY

Arthur 61n
 family 233
 Mary 233

HUSTWAITE

____ (Hatcliffe) 63n

HUTCHINSON

Thomas (Gov.) 76
 William 71

HYDE

Myrtle Stevens 234
 Roberta Graves 296n

IGNATUK

Jeffrey M. 271n

INGERSOLL/INKERSALL

family 164 219 219n 221
 John 156 164 219 219n
 221 222

Margaret 221

Margery (Eaton) 219 220
 221

Mary (Hunt) 222

Thomas 219-221 266

____, unnamed infant 221

INMAN

Anna 180 184

IRISH

Elizabeth 129

ISAAC

Benedicta [Bennett]
(Guildford) 64 64n
family 64n
James 64n
Jane 64n
Mary 64n
William 64 64n

ISAACSON

Walter 140n

ISHAM

Faith (Watrous) 110 111
118
family 110 110n 111
118n
Henry 111
Isaac 110 111 118 118n
Polly 110 111 114 114n
115n 118
Reuben 111
Sally 111

JACKSON

Abraham 128n
Daniel 19n
Edward 263
Eleazer/Eliezer 128 128n
Elizabeth 71
family 231
Hannah (Ransom) 128
128n
Henry (Col.) 211
Joan 237
Lawrence 183
Mary 231
Nathaniel 131
Remember (Morton) 128n

JACOB

E. F. 69n
John (Col.) 293

JACOBUS

Donald Lines 110n 119n
127n 131n

JAKES

Robert 66n

JAMAIN

Elias 71

JAMES

Hannah 193

JAMESON

E. O. 153n

JANE

Gene 205n

JARED

Peggy 234

JEFFERSON

Thomas (Pres.) 12

JEFFREY

Joseph 75

JEFFRIES

Jeanne Arnold 234

Jeffrey 43

JEFTS

family 232

Henry 232

JENCKS/JENCKES/JENKS

Beriah (____) 104

Ebenezer (Capt.) 102 102n

family 102n

Gideon 104

James 104

Joanna 12

John 104

Joseph 104

JENKINS

Zephaniah 74

JENKS

Peggy 234

Thomas A. 108

JENNEY

Bridget 258

Francis 258

Margaret (Peyton) 258

JESSUP

Harlan R. 232 234

JEWSON

Charles Boardman 119n

JOHNSON

Alfred 291n

Caleb H. 235

family 120n

Grover J. 235

Marian Lewis 235

Sarah 120n 154

Smith 71

Vivian R. 235

JONES

Ann 71

Anthea 187n

B. 70n

Brian 176n

E. Alfred 132n

Edward 299

family 27

Hannah (Tew) 25n

JONES cont'd

Henry Z, Jr. 244 259

259n 262n 264n 270

James 25 25n

John L. 24 24n 25 25n

John Paul (Capt.) 140 141

Rosannah 27 27n

JORDAN

William B. 292n

JOSEPH

Ruth Fairbanks 163 165

187 298

JOSLYN

Roger D. 235

JOSSELYN

Oren 230

Sarah 235

JOSSELYN/JOSLYN

family 230 235

JOTHAM

Luther 211n 215n 289n

291n

JUDD

Sylvester 40n

K_____

Olive 288

KALLER

Seth 13n

KARDELL

Caroline Lewis 126n 215n

276n

KEARNEY

Michael W. 235

KEITH

Anna (French) 202 202n

203n

Isaac 202 203n

KELLOGG

Allyn S. 117n

Elijah 100

Elnathan 279n

Eunice (____) 276n

Joseph 276n

Sarah (Fuller) 279 279n

KEMP

Alice (____) 70

Beatrix (____) 68n

Beatrix (Lewknor) (Roper)

67 68

family 70 70n

John, Archbishop of

Canterbury, Cardinal

68n 69n 70 70n

KEMP *cont'd*

Thomas 68 68n
 Thomas, Archdeacon of
 Richmond, Bishop of
 London 70 70n

KEMPTON

Ephraim 164 188 189
 Eva Belle 165n 188n
 family 164 165n 188
 188n 189
 Joanna (Rawlings) 188n
 Mary (Reeves) 188 189
 Patience (Faunce) 189
 Samuel 189
 Warren Francis 188n
 William E. 164 188 189

KEMPTON/KIMPTON

family 188n
 Jerome B. 188n

KENDIG

Benjamin 295
 Sibyl (____) (Carver) 295
 295n

KENDRICK

Fannie Shaw 95n
 George 79

KENGHORN

George Atkins 72

KENISON

James M. 235

KENNEDY

Ann (Archibald) 213 213n
 Isaac 213

KENT

family 243

KEROACK

Paul R. 232 235

KILBURN

David 72

KILLAM

Hannah 109 111

KILNER

Grace 168

KILPATRICK

Samuel 73

KIMBALL

Gertrude Selwyn 11n

KIMMY

Isaac 294
 Margaret (____) 294

KINCADE/KINCAID

Maria 206n
 Napthali 73

KING

Bethia 127 127n 130
 Eleazer 127n
 family 127n 130n
 Henry Melville 21n
 H.P.F. 70n
 Isaac 127 130 130n
 Robert R. 235
 Rose 19 19n
 Samuel 127 127n 130
 130n
 Sarah (Dunham) 127 130
 Thankful (Barrows) 127
 130

KINGMAN

Bradford 200n 202n 203n

KINGSBURY

Henry D. 208n 290n

KINSMAN

family 240
 Mary 238
 Robert 240

KIRBY

Kathleen M. 235

KNAFLA

Louis A. 54n

KONIG

David Thomas 190n 263n

KYGES [KIGGS?]

Joan (____) 248
 William 248

L_____

L. B. 57n

LaCROIX

H. 193n

LADD

H. W. (Gov.) 13n

LAFRANCE

Félix 235

LAINHART

Ann Smith 85n 92n 132n
 133n 190n 235

LAMB

Richard 72

LAMBARDE

Fane 46n 47n 48n 49n 50n
 52n 53n 54 54n 56n
 57n 58n 59n 63n 65n

LAMBERT

David Allen 4 40n 71 84
 97n 149n 151n 152n
 153n 154n 190n 191n
 235

LAMOS

Deliverance (____) (Clark)
 234
 family 234
 Nathaniel 234

LANDBERG

James Swan 163 165
 176n 187 298

LANDERS

Nathan 264

LANE

Samuel 282n

LANGLOIS

Andrew P. 235

LANPHEAR

Mary Jo 198n 199n

LARRABEE

Benjamin 73

LATHROP

family 205n

LAUTIERI

family 236
 Vincenzo 236

LAWRENCE

Susan 255 258

LAYFIELD

Barbara Houser 296n

LAZELL

“Bithiah” [Bethiah] 110
 117 118
 Edmond 117 118
 family 117n
 John 117n
 Mary “Molly” (Ford) 117
 117n
 Theodore Studley 117
 117n

LEACHE

John 120
 Richard, Sr. 120
 Robert 120

LEADAM

I. S. 49n

LEAVITT

Emily W. 152n 153n
 154n

LeBARON

family 96n
 Francis 96n
 Hannah (Turner) 96
 James 96
 Japheth 96 96n
 Joanna Adams 96 96n

- LeBARON** *cont'd*
Joseph 96 96n
Sarah (Holmes) 93 96
- LECLERC**
Michael J. 157 230 235
290n
- LEDLIA**
Hugh 72
- LEE**
Anne 233
family 233
Hancock 233
John 72
Sarah (Allerton) 233
- LEEDE**
Joan (Roberts) 60
- LEHMANN**
Joyce 190n 289n
- LEIGH**
Anne 62n 63n
Nicholas 63n
- LEONARD**
Amy 37
- LEPPMAN**
John A. 94n 96n 97n
- LEVINE**
Rachel (Scherf) 229
- LEVIT**
Mary 40
- LEWES**
William 248
- LEWIS**
John (Rev.) 49n
Mehitable (Hixson) 151
William 151
- LEWKNOR**
Beatrix 67 68 68n
Elizabeth (Carew) 68n
family 68 68n
Joan (D'Oyly) 68n
Katherine (Bardolf) 68n
Roger (Sir) 68n
Thomas (Sir) 67 68n
- LIBBY**
Charles Thornton 41n
- LILLY**
Georgiana Hewins 149n
- LINCHE/LYNCH**
Clemens [Clemence] 61n
Dorothy 61n
family 61 61n
Kateryn [Catherine] 61n
- LINCHE/LYNCH** *cont'd*
Mercy/Mary (Roberts) 58
60 60n 61
Simon 61 61n
William 61n
- LINCOLN**
Benjamin (Col.) 191
Elizabeth 125
- LINN**
Joseph 74
- LINSFORD**
Margaret 194n
- LIPSCOMB**
George 7n
- LIVINGSTON**
Edward 291n
- LLOYD**
Henry 156
- LOCKARD**
Jan Stevens 188n
- LOCKHART**
Donald C. 235
- LOGAN**
Donna Y. 259
- LORD**
family 229
Nathan 229
- LOUTIT**
William 72
- LOVE**
John 74
- LOVELACE**
Colubery 9n
Jayne Pratt 122n
- LOVELL**
Russell A., Jr. 126n 215n
276n
William 74
____ (Gen.) 191
- LOVETT**
Mary 153
- LOW**
Abigail 19 19n 21 21n
22 23n 27
Prince 19 19n 22
- LOWELL**
Delmar R. 78
family 78
John 78
Percival 78
- LOWER**
Mark Antony 52n
- LUCAS**
James W. 45n
John 71
- LUCE**
Jeremiah 209
- LUCEY**
Judith M. 84 235
- LUDLOW**
Roger 232
- LUFKIN/LUFKYN**
Alice 255
Bartholomew 255
family 255 255n
Thomas 251
- LULL**
Benjamin, Jr. 115n
- LUNCE** *alias* **ROPER**
John 69
- LURVEY**
Deborah Harraden 234
family 234
- LUTZVICK**
Margaret Sherman 245n
- LYFORD**
John 231
- LYNCHE**
Simon 60n
- LYON**
Ebenezer 125
Elizabeth 125
family 125n
Jane (____) 125
Jerusha 97
Mehitable 125 149
Nathaniel 150
Peter 125
Susanna 125
- LYONS**
A. B. 125n
- MACALISTER**
Todd 235
- MACAY**
Joseph 156
- MacDONOUGH**
Rodney 122n
- MacGUNNIGLE**
Bruce Campbell 78 79
235 262n 273 273n
274n 275n 276n 277n
280n 281n
- MACKAY**
John 73

- MacMAHON**
Edward G. 84
- MACMANN**
Gary 235
- MacNAB**
Margaret C. 199n 200n
- MACQUEEN**
Timothy 72
- MAGNO**
Alessandra 84
- MAGUIRE**
Jean 84
- MAHIER**
Richard 71
- MAHLER**
Leslie 29n 230 231 236
- MAJOR**
Michelle 84
Richard L., III 236
- MANLEY**
Elizabeth (Hixson) 44 45
family 45n
Lydia (Field) 45
Thomas 45 45n
- MANN**
Elishua 71
Joseph 71
William R. 149n 152n
Yelverton 71 72 72n
- MARBLE**
Allan E. 213n
Jane 297
- MARESH**
Isabel Morse 210n
- MARSHALL**
family 234
- MARSTON**
Nathaniel 155
- MARTIN**
Christopher 235
family 235
James (Sir) 49n
Joseph 99n
Mary (Prower) 235
Philip 21 22n 23n
William 24
- MARTRICK**
Chloe (Rainard) 204 204n
family 192
Louisa 204 204n
Quark 192 192n 204
- MASE**
"Allse" [Alice] 257n
- MASON**
family 116n
Hannah (Wood) 109 115
116
Jeremiah 115 115n
Joseph 113 115 116n
Robert 116n
____ (Mr.) 109
- MASTRANGELO**
Lynn 236
- MATHER**
Cotton (Rev.) 76
Hannah 76
Thomas 75
- MATHEW**
Linda L. 17n 236
____ 46n
- MATHEWS**
Barbara J. 236
- MATTHEW**
Alleyn 62n
Elizabeth (Exhurst) 62n
- MATTOON**
Donald P. 284n
family 284n
Gershom 284
Lillian G. 284n
Mehitabel (Fuller) 284
Philip 284n
- MAUDE/MAWD**
Jenet/Johanna 177 177n
183
- MAXIM/MAXAM/
MAXHAM**
Charity 97 97n
Ezra 94
family 94n 96n 97n
Jerusha (Lyon) 97
John 96
Rhoda 94 95
Silence 96
Thomas 97
- MAXWELL**
family 232
John 73
- MAYBERRY**
family 238
Oliver 238
- MAYNARD**
Joseph, Jr. 294
- MAYNE**
Colubery (Lovelace) (Beke)
9n
- MAYNE** *cont'd*
____ 46
- MAZER**
Sally Bloomfield 296n
- McCLURE**
Rhonda R. 84
- McCOULF**
Kelly 84
- McCULLOUGH**
David 141n
- McDONALD**
family 235
- McDUFFEE**
Almira N. 293
- McINTYRE**
Sheila 236
- McKIM**
Charles C. 237
- McLAUGHLIN**
Isabel 210
- McLEAN**
Maclean W. 95n 126n
276n
- McLELLAN**
Bryce 234
- McNEIL/McNEILE**
Charles 72
John 72
- McSHANE**
Marie 236
- MEADE**
John 9 266
Mary (Symons) 5 9
William 5
- MECOM**
Ann (Franklin) 140n
- MEDBURY**
family 235
Sarah (Albee) 235
- MELISH**
Joanne Pope 15n
- MERCER**
Robert 50
- MERRICK**
Barbara Lambert 41n 94n
128n
- MESERVEY**
Sarah 217
- METCALF**
Amy (____) 29
Amy (Leonard) 37
Bryan 28
Dennis 28

METCALF *cont'd*

Edward 28
 family 4 28 28n 37
 Henry 28
 Isaac Stevens 28n
 John 28
 Leonard 28
 Leonard (Rev.) 28 29 37
 Michael 4 28 29 37 38
 39
 Reginald 28
 Richard 28 37
 Roger 28
 Sarah (Elwyn) 4 28-30 32
 33 35-39
 Simon 28

MIDDLETON

Thomas 75

MILK

James 155

MILLAR

John P. 15n

MILLARD

family 233
 John 93 94 233

MILLER

Charles H. 141n
 James R. 236
 John 75 123n 124n
 John (Rev.) 124n
 Louise Heath 236
 Lydia 123n 124n
 Thomas 205n 213n

MILLINGTON

Anna (Roberts) 229
 family 229
 Peter 229

MILTON

John 141

MINER

Joseph L. 236

MITCHELL

Catherine Anna (Rice)
 297n
 Elisha (Capt.) 289
 Robert 183
 _____ 192n
MONINS
 _____ 46n

MONK

George, Jr. 152
 Sarah (Hixson) 152 152n

MOODY

Artemas 238
 family 238

MOON

Peter 199 199n

MOORE

Paulina "Plina" 195n 197

MOREHEAD

Shellee A. 236

MOREHOUSE

David Michael 236

MORGAN

family 229

MORIARTY

G. Andrews, Jr. 28 28n
 29n 252n 253n 255n

MORRIS

Benjamin 71
 Daphne H. 115n 117n
 197n 293n

MORSE

Abigail 261 262 266
 Abner (Rev.) 152n
 Anthony 152n
 Ezra 153
 family 152n 153n 154n
 261
 Ginevra 84
 J. Howard 152n 153n
 154n
 Joanna 266
 John 153
 Joseph 152n
 Joseph (Rev.) 44
 Mary 45 151 151n 153
 154 154n
 Mary (Lovett?) 153
 Samuel 152n
 Thankful 260 266
 William 152n
 Zebulon 265

MORTON

Deborah 128 128n
 Ephraim 129n
 family 128
 George 83 128n 129n
 John 128n
 Lettice (____) 128n
 Rebecca 128 129n
 Remember 128n
 Robert D. 236
 Sarah 125

MORY

David 125
 Susanna (Lyon) 125

MOSHER

Elizabeth M. 210n 212n
 214n 215n 291n

MOSS

John 152n

MOTT

Charles 22 26 26n
 Charles, Jr. 26
 family 26
 Hannah/Rosannah
 (Hopkins) 26 26n

MOTT *cont'd*

Rosannah (Hopkins) 22

MOULTON

family 243

MOUNTJOY

Elizabeth (Dickerson)
 (Owen) 237
 family 237
 Mary 237

MOWRY

Elisha C. 108

MUDGET

Betsey 210n

MULLEN

Jolene Roberts 158 285n

MUMFORD

family 245n

MURPHY

Bridget (Victory?) 236
 Robert M. 236
 Terence 236

MURRAY

Daniel 266

MYLES

Thomasine (Bensley) 34

MYRBACK

Margrit 236

NASMAN

Glenn D. 236

NAYLOR

Alice 49n 57 57n 58 58n
 59 59n 60 60n 61
 61n 62 65n
 Elizabeth (____) 58n
 Elizabeth (____) (Stokker)
 (Bassett) 58 58n
 family 50n
 Joan/Johanna 57n 58n
 John 57n 58n

NAYLOR *cont'd*

Margaret 58n
 Richard 58 58n
 Robert 57n 58n 65n
 Thomas 58n
 Thomasyn 58n
 Valentyne 58n

NEGRO

Jacob 300

NELL

William C. 201n 202n

NELSON

Glade Ian 83 132 132n
 134

NESBITT

Arnold 155

NEVILL(E)

Elizabeth (____) (Stokker)
 (Bassett) (Naylor)
 Nevill, Lady
 Abergavenny 58 58n
 George, Baron
 Abergavenny 49n 57n
 58 58n

NEWBURY

Alice (Fereby) (Penn)
 (Brayne) 56 56n 57
 John 56n

NEWFIELD

Hannah 100n

NEWHALL

family 236

NEWMAN

John 54n

NICHOLS

Esther 110 113 113n 116
 116n
 Lewis 75
 Lydia (Mrs.) 235
 Mary 287

NICHOLSON

family 234

NICOLL

family 235
 John (Dr.) 235

NINDE

family 230
 John 230
 Margaret Ann (Abel) 230

NOAH

Simon 266

NOBLE

Anna 92

NOBLE *cont'd*

Arthur 73
 family 234
 Francis 234
 Richard Smith 234
 William B. 234

NODINE

Chloe (Whitten) 269
 Frederick 269 269n
 Frederick, Jr. 269
 Mary (____) 269

NODINE/NAUDIN

family 269 269n

NORRIS

Edward (Rev.) 231
 family 231
 John (Dea.) 265
 Thomas 265265

NORTHROP

Joseph 199n

NORTON

family 234
 John 234

NOWERS

Deborah Kimball 236

NOYES

Sybil 41n

NUTTER

Ellis 167 179
 Mary (Fairbank) 166 167
 178 179

NYHOLM

Christine 279n

NYWMANNE [NEWMAN]

John 54n

OAKLEY

Carolyn Sheppard 84

OATLEY

Elizabeth S. 237

OCKREY

Susannah C. 148n

ODELL/ODLE

Elizabeth 193 197 293
 Elizabeth (____) 197 293
 family 197n
 Ichabod 197 293
 Lydia 164 193 193n 197
 198n 200n 244 293
 293n 294 294n

ODLIN

John 43

O'FLAHERTY

Ellen J. 164 205 218 236

OLDFIELD

George 173

OLNEY

Bristol 141
 family 230
 Jeremiah 142n

OSTENDORF

Paul J. 124n

OTIS

Amos 276n
 James, Sr. 267

OTTO

Julie Helen 84

OUIMETTE

David S. 237

OWEN

Brent M. 237
 Elizabeth (Dickerson) 237
 family 237
 John 237

OXENHARD

John 179
 Susanna (Fairbank) 166
 167 178 179

PACKARD

Abiah 203 203n
 Chloe A. 203 203n
 family 203n
 Mary (French) 203 203n

PAGE

John Odlin 211 211n

PALGRAVE-MOORE

Patrick 29n

PALMER

Robert 71
 Thomas 72
 William 72

PALMES

Edward 231
 family 231

PAQUETTE

William 237

PARK

N. Grier II 278n
 Rick 84

PARKER

Agnes (Hilbert) 32
 Alice 29-32 35 37-39
 Alice (____) 6 8
 Celia 176n
 Elizabeth (____) 32 37 38
 Ellen 166 167 175 177
 177n 178 179 183

PARKER *cont'd*

family 29 32 177n 232
 George 177 177n 183
 Grace 32
 Henry 6
 John 6 32 37 38
 Margaret 32 94 94n
 Margaret (____) 183
 Marjory (____) 29
 Rebecca 214
 Richard 32
 Thomas 4 29 30 32 38
 73
 William 6 32

PARKS

Charlotte (____) 25
 John S. 25

PARMENTER

____ (Mr.) 290

PARSONS

Hannah (Barrows) 124

PARTRIDGE

Bethiah 154
 family 234
 Hannah 234

PASHLEY/PASSELE

Robert (Sir) 51

PATRIE

Lois McClellan 94n

PATTEE

family 238
 William 238
 William S. 191n

PATTEN

Abigail (____) 232
 family 232
 Kendall 232

PATTERSON

William D. 207n

PATTISON

Mary 41

PAVER

William 170n 177n 179
 180n 182n

PAYN

family 238

PAYSON

Ephraim 150

PEACH

Joy F. (Hartwell) 237

PEARSON

William 74

PECK

Benjamin 143 147

PEDEN

James 73

PEIRCE

family 233
 Henry Augustus 238

PELETT

Ann 258

PELTON

family 234

PENN

Alice 56
 Alice (Fereby) 56 56n 57
 family 50n 57
 Joanne 30n
 John 56 56n 57
 Margaret 47n 50n 56 56n
 58 59 59n 60n 63-65
 65n 66
 Ralph 56 56n 59 59n
 Thomas 56

PERKINS

Elizabeth (Fisher) 239
 family 74 239
 Nathan 239
 Robert A. 115n 116n
 117n
 Thomas 74
 _____, "son of Thomas" 74

PERLEY

Sidney 119n

PERPOYNT [PIERPOINT]

Agnes 251 252 253 257
 Agnes (____) 247 247n
 250 252
 Alice (____) 247
 Basill 248
 family 247 249-251 251n
 255
 Henry 247-250 255
 Peter 247-249
 Robert 246 247 249-251
 255 256 258n
 Stephen 250 255
 Thomas 247 249 250
 William 247 252
 ____ 246 248 253 255-
 257
 ____ (Gamenay) 247
 ____ (____), widow 248
 250 251

PERRY

Abigail 276 276n
 Ebenezer 237
 Elizabeth 230
 Ezra 276n
 family 230 237 276n
 John 237
 Joseph 264
 Mercy (Swan) 237
 Rebecca 276 276n 277
 278

PETERSON

Clarence Stewart 216n

PETFIELD

Anna 257n
 Elizabeth 257
 family 256n 258
 John 257
 Judith (Sherman) 256n
 257 258
 Matthew 258
 Richard 257
 William 257 257n 258

PETTY

James W. 8n

PEYTON

Margaret 258

PHELPS

Abigail (Phelps) 117
 Edward John 92n
 Elisha 117n
 Elkanah (Ens.) 117 117n
 family 117n
 Mary 115
 Olive (Wood) 109 110
 112 117
 Oliver 110 117 117n
 Oliver Seymour 117n
 _____ (Mr.) 110

PHILIPOTT

John 55 55n
 Thomas 54n

PHILLIPS

Elizabeth (Drake) 45
 family 234
 John 45 45n
 John, Jr. 45 45n
 Lydia (Shattuck) (Holton)
 (Smith) 234
 Rebecca (Hixson) 44 45
 45n

PHINNEY

family 232

PHINNEY *cont'd*

John 232
Lydia B. 126n 276n

PIERCE

David 73
Frederick Clifton 288n
Ruth S. (Chadsey) 107
107n 108

PIERPONT/PEIRPONT

see also PERPOYNT
Benjamin 72

PILLSBURY

family 6n
John Sargent 6n
John Stinson 6n

PIXLEY

David 260

PLATO

Rachel (Colley) 191 191n
192 192n

PLATTE

Jonathan 184

PLATTS

see also GAWKROGER
Abraham 168
family 170n 181 181n
James 167 168 180 181
James, Jr. 168
Mary (Fairbank) 168 173
180 181
Sarah 168 181

PLUMMER

family 238
Loring 238

POLHEMUS

Lila (Starr) 296n

POLLARD

Alice 181 182n

POND

Sarah 149

POOR

Nicholas 74

POPE

Alexander 141

PORTER

family 231
Hannah (Fuller) 286n 287
Jan 237
Janet Stacey 231
Nathaniel 231
Obadiah "Dyer" 286n 287

POTTER

family 235

POTTER *cont'd*

Sarah 283
Zipporah 235

POWER

Jeffrey 72
Joseph 73

POWERS

Jean 84

POYSNER

Elisabeth R. 10n

PRATT

Amy Morgan Rafter 43n
Bathsheba 122
Bathsheba (____) 122 123
Benajah 122 122n 126
Benjamin 75
Deborah 121 121n 122
123 123n 125
family 121 122 122n 234
240
Gilbert 240
Hannah 122
Hannah (____) (Fuller)
279 279n
Jonathan 122
Joshua 122 122n 123
Oliver 155 263
Persis (Dunham) 122 126
Phineas 122 122n
Sally L. 155
____ 150 150n

PREBLE

Jedidiah (Brig. Gen.) 238

PRESCOTT

family 170n

PRESTON

family 124n
Mary Isabella 124n

PRICE

Elizabeth 155
George R. (Dr.) 190n
200n 201n 202n 203n
204n
H. H. 289n 291n 293n

PRIEST

Degory 128n 237
family 128n 237

PRIESTLY

Deborah Harraden (Lurvey)
234
family 234
James 234

PRINCE

Abigail (Rogers) 232
Beulah 196n
family 232
Jonathan 232

PRINDLE

Paul W. 232

PROFFIT

family 27
Joseph 27

PROVIDENCE

Luthania Leland 138

PROWER

family 235
Mary 235
Solomon 235

PRUGH

Dallas H. 237

PURINTON

Carol A. 237

PURINTON/ PURRINGTON

Cynthia 94
family 94 94n
Hezekiah 94n
Joseph 94
Margaret (Parker) 94 94n
Nathaniel 94 94n
Seth 94

PUTNAM

Enoch (Lieut. Col.) 194

PYNSON

Richard 64n

QUINCY

Josiah 191

RAFTERY

Patrick 301

RAINARD

Chloe 204 204n

RAINARD/PLATO/**COLLEY**

Rachel 191 191n 192
192n 193 204n

RAND

John 252

RANDALL

Frank E. 287n
George L. 214n
Hannah 91
Judith 267
Lucina (____) 23n
Stephen 23n
Susanna 86n
T. J. 237

RANSOM

Abigail (____) 128 128n
 Anna (Waterman) 127
 family 128n
 Hannah 128n
 Robert 127 128
 Wyllys Cadwell 128n

RAPAPORT

Diane 237

RAPIN DE THOYRAS

Paul 48n

RAPPLEYE

Charles 14n 18n 136n

RATHBUN

family 229
 Joshua 229

RAWLINGS

Joanna 188n

RAWSON

Joseph 296n
 Martha (Dunbar) 296n

RAYMOND

Betsy 263
 Ezekiel 267 268

READ

Sarah 131 131n

REANEY

P. H. 33n 40n

REAVES alias SHARP

Thankful 25n 147 147n

REDMONDS

George 84 176n 181n

REED

Curtis 155
 family 131n 236
 James 103 104
 John 236
 John T. 294n 295n
 Nathan 294n 295n
 Patricia R. 237
 Paul C. 237
 William 131n

REEVES

Mary 188 189

REID

Jennie 205n 213n

REIGNOLDES

Henry 258n

REISS

Ken 237

REMINGTON

Gordon L. 84 259n

RENDALL

Gerald H. 251n

REYNOLDS

Daniel 214 214n
 family 214 233 237
 Grindall 237
 Henry 258n
 Katherine 258
 Mary 233
 Sarah 214 214n 215 215n
 Thankful (Haskell) 214

RHODES

Bristol 16n

RICE

Catherine Anna 297n
 Edward 296n
 family 296n 297n
 Lory Gorton/Allen 296
 297n
 Lydia (Dunbar) 296 296n
 Maria 297 297n

RICHARD

Bernice C. 206n

RICHARD III

King of England 47 48
 48n

RICHARDS

family 239
 Lysander Salmon 87n

RICHARDSON

Abigail 100 101 101n
 102 102n 103 103n
 104 104n 105-107 284
 284n 285n
 Douglas 8n
 Elizabeth 230
 family 101n 230 237
 Francis 101 101n 103
 103n 104 104n 105
 George 101
 Jeremiah 103-105
 Laurence 249 250 251n
 255
 Margaret 237
 Sarah (Houghton) 101

RICHMOND

Sarah 95n

RICKARD

family 235
 Sarah (Josselyn) 235

RICKMAN

Isaac 299

RIGGS

Edward 229 239
 family 229 230 239
 Mary 230
 Thomas 239

RIKER

James, Jr. 119n

RILEY

David 265n

RISING

Marsha Hoffman 237

ROADES

Margaret 222

ROBARD(S)/ROBARTH/

ROBERD(ES)/

ROBERTH

see ROBERTS

ROBBINS

Alma Pierce 207n
 Asher 12n

ROBERT I

King of France 68n

ROBERT II

King of France 68n

ROBERTS

Agnes (Baker) 49 50 50n
 51 51n 66
 Agnes (Buckfolde?
 Buckhurst?) 53 53n
 66
 Alice/Elles/Ellis 60n 280
 Alice (Naylor) 49n 57
 57n 58 58n 59 59n
 60 60n 61 61n 62
 65n
 Anna 229
 Anne 59-62
 Bathsheba 275n 278 280
 281 283 283n 285
 Benjamin 203
 Clement 59 60n
 Constance 60n
 David 280 282
 Denise 60n
 Dorothy 59 59n 60 60n
 61 62
 Dorothy (Hall) 203
 Edmund 59 60n 68n
 Elizabeth 50n 58 59 59n
 60 60n 61 61n 62
 62n 64n 65n 216

ROBERTS *cont'd*

family 4 46 47n 48n 49
 49n 50 50n 51 51n
 52 52n 53n 54 54n
 55 55n 56 56n 57
 57n 58 58n 59 59n
 60n 62 63 63n 65
 65n 229 230 280
 280n 285
 Francis 63n
 Gary Boyd 52n 68n 84
 231
 George 59 60n
 Isabel (Culpepper) 49n 57
 57n 58 59 63 64 64n
 65-67 70
 Jane 60n
 Joan 46 58-61 61n 62
 62n 63 63n 64-67
 Joan (Tillie/Tilthe) 53 54n
 66
 Joane 59 59n
 John 46 46n 47 47n 49
 49n 50 50n 51n 52
 52n 53n 58 59 59n
 60 60n 63n 65n 66
 280 282 283
 Margaret 59
 Margaret (Penn) 47n 50n
 56 56n 58 59 59n
 60n 63 65 65n 66
 Margaret (Waller) 65n
 Marie (____) 60n
 Mark 280 280n 281 282
 282n 283n 285
 Martin 59 60 60n 63 64
 64n 65
 Mary 59
 Mary (Baker) 280n
 Mercy 281
 Mercy/Mary 58 60 60n
 61
 Moses 230
 Nathaniel 280 281 283
 Richard 51n
 Robert 51n 203 203n
 Sarah 281
 Sarah (Easton) 203
 Stephen 46n 49 49n 51n
 52 52n 53 54 54n
 55n 66
 Thomas 51 51n 55n 59
 59n 60n 62 63n

ROBERTS *cont'd*

Thomas (Rev.) 65
 Thomas (Sir), 1st Bt. 52n
 Thomas (Sir), 5th Bt. 54n
 Walter 4 46 46n 47 47n
 48 48n 49 49n 50
 50n 51 51n 52 52n
 53n 54 56 57 57n 58
 58n 59 59n 60 60n
 61-65 65n 66
 Walter (Sir), 2nd Bt. 55n
 Walter (Sir), 6th Bt. 54n
 William 51n 52 52n 54n
 55n 59 60n 281 281n
 282
 William, Jr. 281
 ____ 202n
 ____ (Tillie) 52n

ROBERTSON
 Samuel 73

ROBINSON
 Elizabeth D. 195n
 Increase 263
 Lemuel (Col.) 191
 Lucien Moore 119 119n
 121n
 Martha 72
 Ruth 159
 William H. 137n

**ROCHERST [DE
 ROCHERST]/
 ROCKHURST/
 ROOKEHURST alias
 ROBERTS**
see ROBERTS

ROCKWELL
 Kenneth W. 237 238

RODGERS
 Robert H. 124n

ROETZ
 Linda 190n

ROGERS
 Abigail 154 232
 family 232
 Nathan J. 238
 Nathaniel (Capt.) 159
 Penuel B. 155

ROLLYNG
 John 68n 69n

ROOLT
 Henry 167

ROOT
 Joanna 281n

ROPER

Adam 69
 Agnes 67 67n 68 68n 69
 Alice (____) 68 68n 69
 69n
 Alice (____) (Kemp?) 70
 Beatrix (Lewknor) 67 68
 68n
 Edmund 67 67n 68 68n 69
 69n 70
 family 67n 68 68n 69
 69n 70
 John 67 68 68n 69 69n
 70
 Juliane 69
 Katherine (____) 68n
 Ralph 67 68 68n 69 69n
 Thomas 67 69

ROSE

Joane 10

ROSER

Susan E. 86n

ROSS alias McPHERSON

John 156

ROSSETER

Anne 236

ROUNDS

H. L. Peter 99n

ROYALL

Isaac 155

ROYCE

family 230

Mary Ann 230

RUDD

Malcolm D. 287n

RUGGLES

Elizabeth 75

Nathaniel 268

RUNDAL

Zilpha 266

RUSSELL

Amy/"Amia" (Smith) 12n

18 18n 20 20n 139n

140 140n

Donna Valley 124n

family 12n 18n

John (Capt.) 201

Joseph 140

RYALL

Margaret 42 42n

RYAN

Virginia M. 238

RYDELL

family 234

RYE

John 252

SACKVILLE

Mary 65n

Richard 65n

SALLS

Timothy G. X. 84 238

SALMON

D. J. 165n

SALTONSTALL

D. (Capt.) 140

SAMPSON

Samuel 299

SAMSON

family 86n

Hannah 86n

Henry 86n

SANBORN

family 237

George Freeman Jr. 99n

116n 238

Margaret (Richardson) 237

Melinde Lutz 3 99n 124n
165n 188n 238

Reuben 237

SANDERS

Leslie Dow 238

SANDERSON

John 11n

SANDFORD

Robert 254

SASH

family 190n

Margaret 194 194n

Margaret (Linsford) 194n

Moses 191n 194n

Sarah (Colley) 191 191n

193 193n 194n

SAUNDERS

Eleanor F. 188n

Kevin Wall 188n

Morton F. 188n

SAVAGE

Henry 74

James 164 169n 188
188n

John (Sir) 47 48

SAVERY

Job B. 102n

Samuel 267

Thomas 264

SAXBEWilliam B., Jr. 79 98n
100 100n 101n 238**SAYER**

Michael J. 29n

SCALISI

Marie Lollo 238

SCARBOROUGH

Mary Ellen 238

SCHERF

Rachel 229

SCOTTAlmira N. (McDuffee)
(Talbot) 293

family 12

George 207

Henry Edwards 94n

Joanna (Jenckes) 12

Kenneth (Dr.) 260n

Livingston 108

Roger 73

Sarah 12

Sylvanus (Maj.) 12

William 293

SEABURY

David 75

SEARLE

Phineas 71

SEARS

Betty 89n

Deborah 89n

Desire (Holmes) 89 92 92n
95n 298Edward 89 89n 92 92n
298

Edward, Jr. 89n

family 89 92n

Josiah 89n 92

Mercy 89n

Mercy (House) 92

SECKFORD

Thomas 246

SELLECK

family 234 239

SELVEY

Asa 116 116n

Esther (Nichols) 110 113
113n 116 116n**SERVIN**

Andrew T. 117n

SERVIS(S)

family 234

SESSIONS

John 24

John, Jr. 26 27

SEWALL

Ambrose 195 197 197n

Amee/Amie (Dunbar) 164
193-195 197nCatharine/Catherine 195
290

Elias 164 193 194 194n

195 195n 200n 244

Elizabeth D. (Robinson)
195n

Eunice 196 197

Eunice A. 195 195n

family 164 190n 194
194n 195 196 197n
233

Georgiana 196

Hiram B. 195n

John 195 195n 197 197n
290Katherine (Stockbridge)
196 196n

Margaret (Sash) 194 194n

Martin 195 196

Mary (Shay) 197

Paulina "Plina" (Moore)
195n 197

Phebe A. (Winier) 196

Sylvanus E. 195 195n

William 194 194n

William M. 197n

Zalmunna "Zolmonny"
195 195n 196 196n**SEWELL**

Eric 6n 10

SEYBOLT

Robert Francis 132n

SHARPfamily 25n 138n 147n
229

James 168

James S. 25 25n

John 172

Reginald R. 58n

Samuel 25n 26n 138n
147n 229**SHATTUCK**

family 234

Lydia 234

SHAW

Abigail 95 95n 96

SHAW *cont'd*

Benjamin 95 95n
 Benjamin, Jr. 95n
 Ebenezer 95n
 family 95n
 John 95n
 Jonathan 95n
 Lucy (____) 95 95n
 Robert 238
 Sarah (Richmond) 95n
 Truman 291
 ____ (Capt.) 198 199
 ____ (Mr.) 88n

SHAY

Mary 197

SHEARER

William 75

SHEPARD

Elmer I. 262n

SHEPLEY

George Leander 102n

SHERBORNE

Walter 61n

SHERBURNE

____ (Col.) 211

SHERMAN

Agnes (____) 250-252 257
 Agnes (Perpoynt?) 251-
 253 257
 Alice 256n 257 257n
 Ann (Clere) 258
 Ann (Pellett) 258
 Anne 257 257n 258
 Barbara (Browne) 258
 Bezaliell 257
 Bridget (Jenney) 258
 Daniel 257
 Desire (Doty) 83 85-90
 90n 91 91n 298
 Edmund 245 246 257
 258
 "Ezechiell" [Ezekiel] 257
 family 243-245 245n
 246n 250 252 253
 255 256 256n 257
 258 258n
 Henry 257
 Henry the elder 243-245
 245n 246 246n 248-
 253 255 256 256n
 Henry the younger 245
 249 252-254 254n
 255-257 257n 258

SHERMAN *cont'd*

Jane 257 258
 John 257 258 258n
 Judith 256n 257 257n
 258
 Margery (____) 252 257
 Marian (____) (Smythe)
 (Wilson) 252 252n
 257
 Mary 258
 Nathaniel 257
 Phebe 257
 Richard 257 258
 Robert 251 257 258 258n
 Robert Moody 86n 214n
 298
 Ruth Wilder 86n 120n
 121n 122n 123n 125n
 126n 127n 128n 130n
 131n 189n 214n 298
 Samuel 257
 Sara 257
 Susan (Lawrence) 255 258
 Thomas 245
 Thomas Townsend 257n
 William 91
 ____ (Perpoynt) 246 250
 251 253 255-257

SHIELDS

Brooke 231

SHILCUSKY

Steven 84

SHIRRETT

William 75

SHOESWELL

Elizabeth (____) 51
 family 51
 Ralph 51

SHREEVE

George 73

SHURTLEFF

Nathaniel Bradstreet 119n
 129n

SHURLIFF

John 74

SHUTE

Joseph 72

SIBLEY

John 299
 John Langdon 78 217n

SIMMONS

see also SIMONSON
 family 217n

SIMMONS *cont'd*

Lorenzo Albert 217n
 Moses 127 217n
 Patience 127 127n
 Patience (Barstow) 127
 Peleg 217 217n
 Polly 217
 Sarah (Meservey) 217

SIMONDS

family 230

SIMONS

D. Brenton 84

SIMONSON

see SIMMONS

SIMPSON

Charles 73

Jonathan 156

SINCLAIR

Charles 74

SISCO

Antony "Tony" 190n

Mariah (____) 190n

Molly alias Mary 190n

SKENE

William 74

SKERNE

____ (Hatcliffe) 63n

SKERRY

Francis 120

SKINNER

Nathaniel 277n

SLATER

Douglas John 238

family 238

John 73

SLYFIELD

Elizabeth (Buckfold) 53n

Henry 53n

SMITH

Allen 115 115n

Alvy Ray 229 239

Amy/"Amia" 12n 13 18

18n 20 20n 139n 140

140n

Anne (Smith) 13 13n 15

17n 20 20n

Benjamin 13n

Daniel 115

Dean Crawford 165n 188n

Dorcas (Wheeler) 115

Elizabeth "Betsey" (Wood)

109 115 115n

family 109 115n 230 234

SMITH cont'd

George 74
 Gerald H. 239
 Gideon 282
 Grace 165 174 179 187
 Hannah (Thompson) 99n
 James H. 116n
 Jane (____) 139 143 146
 146n 147 148
 Joan (Barton) 230
 Joanna 128n
 Joanna (Wood) 128 128n
 129n
 John 99n 128 128n 155
 Leonard H., Jr. (Col.) 263n
 Lydia (Shattuck) (Holton)
 234
 Mary A. (____) 108
 Matthew 246
 Nancy (Clark) 230
 Norma H. 263n
 Paul 269
 Richard 230
 Roland 230
 Ruth 13 13n 17n 18 18n
 140 140n
 William J. 108

SMITH-BANNISTER

Scott 28n

SMYTH

Richard 66n

SMYTHE

James 252 252n
 Marian (____) 252 252n
 257
 Susan 252n
 Thomas 252 252n 257

SNELL

Ebenezer 198n 293n 294
 294n
 Zebedee (Capt.) 293

SNOW

Azubah P. 230
 family 230
 Joseph (Rev.) 19
 Nathan (Capt.) 194

SOFFHAM

John 256

SOLE/SOULE

Adam 137 137n

SOLOMON

Steven L. 84

SOMES

Loren E., Sr. 239

SOMNER

William 69n

SOUGHTON

Cathy 4 5 10

SOULE

Deborah (Holmes) 89 89n
 92 92n 93n
 family 89 93n
 George 93n
 James 89 92 93 93n
 John 93
 John E. 93n
 Martha 89n
 Martha (Tinkham) 93
 Sarah 89n

SOUTHWICK

Daniel 14
 Henry 75

SPARACIO

Ruth 8n
 Sam 8n

SPARKS

Rebecca 288n

SPENCER

Alexford/Alexander 276n
 Austin W. 83 109 111n
 115n 117n 118
 family 230
 Penelope 230
 William 282
 _____, Esq. 259

SPRAGUE

Benjamin 260
 Bethia (Thomas) 88n
 family 88n
 Joanna 86 86n 92n
 Sarah 90n
 Waldo Chamberlain 190n
 191n 193 193n
 Warren Vincent 88n

SPRYNGET

John 50n

SPURLING

Fannie Smith 45n

ST. NICHOLAS

Dorothy (Roberts) 60 60n
 61 62
 Mercy/Mary (Roberts)
 (Linche) 58 60 60n
 61
 Roger 60n 62

STACY

family 243

STAINCLIFFE

Isabella 163 175 177
 177n 178 179

STANDISH

Alexander 91
 Desire (Doty) (Sherman)
 (Holmes) 83 85-90
 90n 91 91n 298
 Myles (Col.) 91

STANHOPE/STANUP

Henry 168

STANLEY

Edward (Sir) 47 48
 Nathan 208 208n

STANTON

Amy 193
 Elijah 285n
 Kenn 190n

STARR

Lila 296n

STEARNS

Elizabeth (Stone) 45
 Ezra S. 152n
 family 45n
 Isaac 45
 Margaret (Hixson) 44 45
 45n
 Simon 45 45n
 Willard E. 45n

STEERE

Thomas 14

STELLA

Jeanne 239

STERLING

John E. 12n 139n 142n
 144n 239

STETSON

Susanna (Randall) 86n

STEVENS

Anna (____) 282 285
 Deborah 124
 Elizabeth W. 239
 family 230
 Fannie 230
 Isabella 27n
 Jonathan W. 239
 Margaret (Ryall?)
 (Watkins) 42 42n
 Margarite Kimpton 188n
 Samuel 282 285
 Thomas 42n

STEVENSON

Agnes 179

STEWART

Sarah 97

Scott C. 78 84

STEWARTElizabeth Cobb 117 118
118nJames Brewer 200n 201n
202n 203n 204n**STICKNEY**

Mary 152

STIDOLF

Henry 57n

STILESEzra (Rev. Dr.) 11 11n 15
15n**STINSON**

William 73

STOCKBRIDGE

Beulah (Prince) 196n

John H. 196n

Katherine 196 196n

STOCKING

Reuben 114

STOCKWELL

Elizabeth 234

family 234

Mary LeBaron 96n

STODDARD

Josiah 281 282

Richard 72

STOKES

Frances (Wood) 253 254

John 253

STOKKER/STOCKERElizabeth (____), later Lady
Abergavenny 58 58n

John 58n

STONE

Basill (Perpoynt) 248

Elizabeth 45

family 248

John 248 249 250

STONER

Marjorie 297n

STORROW

Thomas 155

STORY

Rowland 72

STOTTClifford L. 9n 84 221n
231 239**STOUGHTON**

Agnes (____) 66

Christian (____) 66

Edward 62n 65 66

family 4 46 65 65n 243

Francis 66

Henry 65 66 66n

Joan (____) 66

Katherine (____) 66

Margaret (____) 66

Mary (Exhurst) 4 46 58
62n 64 65 65n 66

Thomas 65n 66

Thomas (Rev.) 66

____ 46n

STOVER

Margaret Harris 85n 128n

STRAHAN

Jane 206n

STRAMARA

Daniel F., Jr. 237

STRATTONBertha L. 245 245n 246n
252 256Eugene Aubrey 90 90n
91n 129n

Penelope 84

STREETERWilliam W. 115n 117n
197n 293n**STUART-WARREN**

Paula 239

STURTEVANT

Ann 127

Joseph 121

STYPES

John 48n

STYX

Sherrie A. 245n

SULLIVAN

____ (Mr.) 16n

SUTTON

Anne F. 56n

SWAN

Ebenezer 154

Mary (Hixson) 154

Mercy 237

SWEET

John Wood 16n

SWETT

family 158

John 158

Josiah (Rev.) 158

SWETT cont'd

Steven C. 158

SWIFT

family 261

Judah 260 261 265n

Rowland 264 267

Samuel 44

SWIGART

Edmund K. 127n 128n

SYLVESTER

Clarissa (____) 108

William A. 108

SYMMESES

Margaret 177

SYMONS

Edmund 9

Eleanor/Ellen 9

Ellen 5

family 9

Jane 5 9

Mary 9

Mary (Hobcraft) 5 9

Nicholas 5 9

SYMPSON

John 66n

SYMSON

Alexander 49 49n

TABER

Andrew 268

TALBOTGerald E. 289n 291n
293n

Peter (Capt.) 191

TALBOT/TALBET/**TARBET/TARBUTT**

Abraham 193 197n 244

289 289n 290 290n

291 291n 292 292n

Abram 292n

Almira N. (McDuffee) 293

Charles C. 291n

Dinah (Goold) 289

Eliza (Coe) 291 291n

Ezekiel 289n 290 291

291n

family 190n 192 197n

290 291 291n 292n

Galen 291

Isaac 293

Jacob 194

Lucy (Whitney) (Hazard)

292 292n

TALBOT/TALBET/**TARBET** *cont'd*

Mary (____) (Clay) 292
292n
Mary "Molley" (Dunbar)
193 197n 244 289
289n 290 291 292n
Mary (Wilson) (Vann) 292
292n
Patience 293
Rebecca (Dunbar) 292
292n
Roanna 293
Sampson 293
Sampson Dunbar 290 292
292n
Sarah 292
Sarah A. 291 298
Sarah (Dunbar) 193n
Susanna (Dunbar) 192 194
Tobey 244 289
William 51n 52n 56n 56n
59n
Zebedee Carl 293

TATE

family 240
Isabella "Bell" (Traill) 240

TAYLOR

D. Joshua 239
Margery (Hendley) 61 61n
Maureen A. 239
Richard 61n
Robert 267
Sarah (White) 40 41
Stephen 40

TERRY

Milton E. 93n

TEW

Hannah 25n

THACHER

Peter (Rev.) 42n

THATCHER

____, Esq. 263

THAYER

Cornelius 192 193
Cornelius, Jr. 190 191
192
Ebenezer 193
family 197
M. (Col.) 193
Zilpha (Holmes) 96
____ (Gen.) 192

THOMAS

A. H. 66n
Bethia 87n 88n
Charles 108
family 87 88
Gideon 87n 88n
Helen Gurney 95n
John 87n 88n
John (Gen.) 194
Joseph 87n 88n
Josiah 87n 88n
Levi 199n
Lydia F. (____) 108
Mercy (Ford) 86 87
Nathan 87n 88n
Samuel 86 87 87n 88n
Sarah 86 87 87n 88 88n
90n

THOMPSON

David 239
Elizabeth 99 99n 100 101
Elizabeth (____) 99
family 99n 254
Gary B. 296n
Hannah 99n
John 99 99n 254
Mack E. 11n
Roger (Prof.) 76 77
Thomasine (____) 254

THOMSON

James 141

THORNLEY

I. D. 66n

THRELFALL

John Brooks 59n 239

THROOP

Louise Walsh 93n 239

THURSTON

James 248
John 248
Lois Ware 206n
____ (Perpoynt) 248

THWING

Annie Haven 132n

THYNNE

Francis, Lancaster Herald
54 54n

TIBBALS

family 239
Thomas 239

TICKNER

Daniel 260

TIFFANY

Gideon (Dr.) 200n
Samuel 103

TILLIE/TILTHER/**TILLEY/TYLLYE/****DE TYLTHER**

family 54n 55 235
Joan 53 54n 66
Richard 55n
Robert 55n
William 52n 53 54n 55
55n 66
____ 52n

TILLINGHAST

Daniel 18 22n
family 18n
Lydia (Hopkins) 18 22n
Wayne G. 21n

TILLOTSON

Robert 168

TILSON

Mercy (Sears) 89n

TINDALL

John (Sir) 254

TINKHAM

Martha 93

TITCOMB

family 121

TOLMAN

John 44
Thomas 44

TOMASELLI

Tracy 239

TOMLINSON

Giles Hawkins 239
Richard G. 239

TOMPKINS

Matthew 46n

TOOCKER

Azubah P. (Snow) 230
family 230
Lebbeus 230

TORREY

Clarence Almon 41n 121n
124n 163 170 170n
171 171n 173n 177n
188 188n

family 239

Mary 73

TOTHILL

Elizabeth 73
George 73
Sarah 73

TOWNSEND

Charles Delmar (Mrs.)
128n
Polly 217n

TOWSLEY

family 233
Mary (Husse) 233
Michael 233

TRAILL

family 240
Isabella "Bell" 240

TRASK

Edward 236
family 236
Osmond 236
William Blake 149n

TREAT

John 75

TREWORGY

family 230
John 230
Penelope (Spencer) 230

TRUANT

Joseph 86n

TUCKER

family 230
Mary Ann (Royce) 230
Nathaniel 74

TUGARINA

Olga 84

TUKE

Elizabeth (Roberts) 59n 60
65n
Joane (Roberts) 59 59n
59

TUKE/TUCKE/TOKE

family 59n

TUPPER

family 129n
Rebecca 129n
Thomas 129n

TURNBALL

Ann/Nancy (____) 295n
296

TURNER

Daniel 91
Elizabeth 91 91n
Hannah 96
Hannah (Randall) 91
J. Horsfall 181n 182n
Orsamus 198n
Seth (Capt.) 191
____ 65 65n

TURPIN

"Gefery" 137

TUTTESHAM

John 51n

TUTTLE

John 101n
Joseph 100 101
Joseph (Capt.) 282
Mary (Fuller) 101

TYLER

Elizabeth (Stockwell) 234
family 234
Frank Watt 61n
Miriam 75

TYNDALL

Arthur 299

ULLMANN

Helen Schatvet 3 78-80
84 116n 158 160 163
233 239 271n 300
301

ULMER

Jacob (Lieut. Col.) 216

UPHAM

family 230
Fannie (Stevens) 230
Joseph 230

USHER

family 237
Hezekiah 237
Robert 237

VAIL

Job 118n

VALLANCE

Aymer 49n

VALLÉE/VALLEY

family 232
George 232

VAN ALSTYNE

Lawrence 269n 280n

VAN ANTWERP

Lee D. 120n 121n 122n
123n 125n 126n 127n
128n 130n 131n 189n

VAN VOORHIS

Harold (Chief Justice) 259
259n

VANE

Charles 74

VANN

Mary (Wilson) 292 292n

VAUX

George 72

VEAUTEAU/VOTER

John 95
Rhoda (Holmes) 94 95

VENN

J. A. 36n 258n
John 36n 258n

VERMAIES/ FERMAIES

Benjamin 120 120n
Mercy (Bradford) 120

VIALI

James 84

VICK

Barnabas 74

VICTORY

Bridget 236

VINAL

Elizabeth 75
Mary Ann 75
Sarah 75

VINTON

John Adams (Rev.) 101n

VRADENBURGH

William 72

WADE

Gilbert 171 176
Sybil 163 170 171 173
176
Zebulon 230

WADLEIGH

Ralph E., Jr. 240

WADSWORTH

James 294

WAINER

Avis (Awker) 204
family 204n
John (Capt.) 204 204n
Mary (Easton) 204
Mary Slocum (Cuffe) 204
Micah 204

WAKEFIELD

Robert S. 85n 86n 88n
90n 91n 92n 93n
120n 124n 128n 129n
130n 131n

WAKEHURST

Agnes (Gainsford?) 57 57n
Elizabeth 57n
Elizabeth (____) 57n
Margery 57n
Richard 57 57n

WALCZAK

Leah 84

WALES

“Eliazer” [Eleazer] 43
 Jerijah 74
 Ruth 74
 Sarah 74

WALKER

Bathsheba 88
 Elizabeth 151
 family 230 240
 Huldah 240
 Huldah (Walker)
 (Carpenter) (Willmarth)
 240
 Zebulon 230

WALL

James 299

WALLER

Alice 61n 62n 64
 family 64
 John 62n 64 65n
 Margaret 65n
 Mary (Sackville) 65n

WALTER

John A. 155

WALTON

Alice (____) 240
 family 240
 George 240
 James 240

WARD

Charles Martin, Jr. 240
 Jennifer C. 251n
 Joan (____) 51
 Nahum 72
 Robert L. 240
 Samuel 140
 Thomas 51
 William 51
 ____ (Mr.) 11n

WARDWELL

Joseph H. 238

WARNER

Isabell (Hudson) (Eaton)
 219 220 220n
 Katherine (Reynolds) 258
 Kathryn Crippen 259 259n
 Thomas 220 220n

WARREN

family 85 85n 91n 92n
 124n 130n 131n 233
 Jabez 233
 Richard 85 85n 91n 92n
 124n 130n 131n

WARRO

Silvanus 237 238

WASHBURN

Abram (Capt.) 289
 Elizabeth (Irish) 129
 family 129n 230
 John (Dea.) 129 129n
 Mehitable (Barrows)
 (Wright) 129
 Philip 129
 Samuel 230

WASHINGTON

George (Pres.) 140 140n
 201 201n 211

WATERBURY

family 233
 John (Lieut.) 233

WATERHOUSE

Richard 183

WATERMAN

Ann (Sturtevant) 127
 Anna 127
 family 127n
 John 127
 Robert 127n

WATERS

Henry FitzGilbert 252n
 257n 258n

WATKINS

Margaret 4 41-43 43n 44
 Margaret (Ryall?) 42 42n
 Mary 42n 43 43n
 Thomas 42 42n 43 43n
 Walter Kendall 42n 43n

WATROUS

Faith 110 111 118

WATSON

Charles A. 240
 Derrick 240
 Elizabeth 72
 Estelle Clark 259 259n
 family 230
 Hosmer 230
 Joseph 71
 Mary Ann (Royce)
 (Tucker) 230
 William 173

WATTS

Elizabeth 71
 John 71
 Lydia 71
 Medora (____) 108
 Simon C. 108

WAYE

Robert 252

WEATHERBY/**WEATHERBEE**

Elizabeth (Hawes) 213n
 family 213n
 Ruth 213
 Ruth (Whitney?) 213 213n
 Samuel 213 213n
 Thomas 213n

WEATHERLY

George 296 296n
 Rebecca (Downs) (Dunbar)
 295n 296 296n

WEBB

Joseph 71
 Levi 287n
 Nathaniel 73

WEBBER

Belsora (Horne) 216n
 Jeremiah 216n
 Rufus 199 199n

WEDGE

Deborah (Stevens) 124
 Deliverance 124 124n
 family 124n
 Thomas 124 124n

WEEKS

Benjamin 262 262n
 family 262n
 Lydia 261-263 265 266
 Mary (Chase) 262
 Sarah 72 73 73n

WEEVER

John 56n 67 67n 68n
 70n

WEIKEL

Ann 171n 172n 174n

WELCH

Mary (____) 281
 Samuel 281

WELDON

Abigail (Fuller) 286n 287
 Charles 240
 Elijah 286 287
 Elizabeth 286 286n 287
 family 287n
 Milo 286n 287
 Ruth (Westcott) 286 287

WELLS

Daniel White 40n
 Reuben Field 40n

WENTWORTH

David 71
Ebenezer 71
George 72
Samuel 71

WESSON

____ (Col.) 289

WESTCOTT

Ruth 286 287

WESTON

Thomas 129n

WESTOVER

Sylvina 283

WHEATON

Benjamin 22n
Noah 79
Robert 79

WHEELER

Dorcas 115
Ephraim 197n

WHELDEN

family 237
Gabriel 237

WHETTON

see WHITTEN

WHIPPLE

Abraham (Capt.) 141
Jabez 23

WHITAKER

Janice G. 240

WHITCOMB

Mary 83 109 111-113
113n 114 115

WHITE

Charles 71
family 109 110n 115n
117n 232
George 117
George, Jr. 268
James 75
John 40
John (Elder) 117n
Kennett 48n
Lucy (Wood) 109 110
117
Mary 152
Mary (Benton) 117
Mary (Levit) 40
Oliver 109 117
Resolved 232
Sarah 40 41 100 106
Susanna 278

WHITEHEAD

Edmund 183

WHITING

see also WHITTEN
family 259
Louisa 269
Mary 243 259

WHITLOVE

Agnes 247
Thomas 247 249 250

WHITNEY

Bathsheba (Fuller) 286n
288 288n

Charlotte Annie 288n

Cornelius 288

family 240 286n 288n
292n

Hannah (Green) 288

John 288n

Laura (Fuller) 286n 288
288n

Lucy 292 292n

Olive (K____) 288

Rebecca (Sparks) 288n

Ruluff Dutcher 286 286n
288 288n

Ruth 213 213n

Sarah 240

Wheelock, III 40n 151n

William 286n 288 288n

William, "2nd" 288n

WHITREDGE

family 240

William 240

WHITTEN/WHETTON

Abigail (Morse) 261 262
266

Archelaus 266

Chloe 269

Chloe (Bumpus) 266 267
267n 268 270

Esther (____) 270

family 244 259-262 262n
268 269

Hannah (Wing) 269

Joanna (Morse) 266

John 259-261 266 268

Judith 269 269n

Lydia 268

Lydia (Weeks) 261-263
265 266

Mary 244 259-262 266
270

WHITTEN/WHETTON

cont'd

Mary (____) 261 262
262n

Robert 261 266

Thankful 261

Thankful (Morse) 260 266

Theophilus 269

Thomas 244 260-262 262n
263-265 265n 266 266n
267-270

Thomas, Jr. 267 268 270

William 260 261 266

Zilpha (Rundal) 266

WHITTREDGE

David A. 240

WIDDISON

R. S. 41n

WIGHT

Henry (Rev.) 146n

WILBOUR

Benjamin Franklin 188n

WILCOX

Charles Field 21n
Thomas R., Jr. 84 238
240

WILDER

family 233

WILKINSON

David 16n

Oziel 14

WILLARD

John W. 87n 93n 128n
129n

WILLCOX

Doris Schreiber 240

WILLET

Jacob 71

WILLIAM

John 73

WILLIAM I "THE

CONQUEROR"

Duke of Normandy, King
of England 68n

WILLIAMS

Alicia Crane 94n 124n
128n 129n

Daniel 146n

Harriet (Hopkins) 145n

William 113

WILLMARTH

family 240

WILLMARTH cont'd

Huldah (Walker)
(Carpenter) 240

WILLSON

John 155

WILSON

Benjamin 240
Colin T. 292
Edmund 252 257
Eleanor 210n
family 240 243 292n
George 75
Maria (____) 292
Marian (____) (Smythe)
252 252n 257
Mary 73 292 292n
R. M. 33n
Sarah (Whitney) 240

WINCHESTER

John 124n

WING

Butler 264
family 269n
Hannah 269
Hannah (Hammond) 269
Jonathan 269

WINIER

Phebe A. 196

WINNANS

Isaac 72
Jacob 72

WINSLOW

Josiah 121

WINTHROP

John (Gov.) 299
Lucy 232

WISE

Emily 238

WISWALL

family 233
Thomas 233

WIXOM

J. H. 41n

WIXON/WIXOM/VIXEN

family 41n
Robert 41n

WOLCOTT

family 239

WOLFE

Janet Chevalley 4 46 61n
63n 164 219 221n 222

WOOD

Alfred 93n

WOOD cont'd

Ann (____) 254
"Bithiah" [Bethiah] (Lazell)
110 117 118
Edward 109 109n 111
Elizabeth "Betsey" 109
115 115n
Emeline 115n
Ephraim 109-114 114n
115 115n 118 118n
Esther (Nichols) (Selvey)
110 113 113n 116
116n
family 109 109n 110
110n 111 112 114
115n 117n 253 254
Frances 253 254
Hannah 109 115 116
Hannah (____) 116
Hannah (Greene?) 114
116
Hannah (Killam) 109 111
Henry 254
Jacob 109 110 112-114
114n 115 115n 117
117n
Jacob, Jr. 117n
Joanna 128
John 184 185 252-256
Joseph 83 109 111-113
113n 114 115
Joseph "Jr." 110 112 113
113n 114 116 116n
Josiah 109 109n 111 114
Lois 109
Lucy 109 110 117
Mary 109 110 115
Mary (____) 253-256
Mary (Whitcomb) 83 109
111-113 113n 114 115
Michael Johnson 243-245
249 250 258
Nancy (____) 114 114n
117 117n
Nora Bethel 129n
Obadiah 109 111
Olive 109 110 112 117
Polly (Isham) 110 111
114 114n 115n 118
Ralph Van, Jr. 93n 129n
Richard 256
Robert 253 254
William Herbert 110n

WOOD/ATWOOD

family 129n
Henry 128 129n
Joanna 128n 129n
Rebecca (Morton) 128
129n
Rebecca (Tupper?) 129n
Samuel 128 129n

WOODBIDGE

Dudley 73

WOODRUFF

C. E. 63n

WOODS

family 235
Mary 235
Ryan J. 84 240

WOODSIDE

James 72

WOODWARD

family 231
Mary (Jackson) 231

WORMALL

family 124n
John 124
Joseph 124 124n
Josiah 124
Mary (Burrows/ Burroughs)
124

WORTH

Jonathan 267

WORTHLEY

Harold Field 150n

WOTTON

John 71
Thomas 54n

WRIGHT

Adam 129 129n
Ann/Anna 5n 10
family 5n 8n 129n
Hester (Cooke) 129
Mehitable (Barrows) 129
130
Richard 129 129n
Richard (Capt.) 5n 8n 10

YEO

family 3

YOUNG

David C. 133n 210n
Elizabeth Keene 133n
210n
Patience 276 277 277n

YOUNGQUIST

Ruth E. 234

YOUNGS

family 234
 Sarah (Clements) (Dibble)
 (Canfield) 234

ZELL

Michael 55n

ZUBRINSKY

Eugene Cole 240 298

NO SURNAME

Adam 13 16
 "Aunt Susie" 236
 Bonno/Bono/Bonner 135n
 Bonner, Jr. 16
 Boston 136n
 Caesar 136n
 Colly 191n
 Conde 136n
 Cudge/Cudjo 136n
 Darby 155
 Eve 136n
 Eve, Jr. 136n
 Fibbo 13 16
 _____, "Negrowoman" held
 as slave by Gov. S.
 Hopkins 14 15 15n

NO SURNAME cont'd

Gideon 196n
 Grace (surname illegible)
 168
 Jack, "a negro, son of
 Darby" 155
 Mary 190n
 Meriah 190n
 Molly alias Mary 190n
 Newport 136n
 Pegg 136n
 Pero 136n
 Phebe 16
 Plato 191
 Priamus [Prime/ Primus]
 13 15 16 16n 136n
 Prince 13 16
 Ruben/Reuben 136n
 Sampson [Sampson
 Dunbar] 190n
 Sash 194n
 Sharp 136n
 Tom 136n
 Tulip 136n
 Yarrow 136n
 Zipporah 238

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER
TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR VOLUME 166 (2012)

January 2012 (number 661)

Editorial	3
Thomas ¹ Burnham of Long Crendon, Buckinghamshire, and Hartford, Connecticut <i>Cathy Soughton</i>	5
The Slaves of Gov. Stephen Hopkins <i>Cherry Fletcher Bamberg and Donald R. Hopkins</i>	11
The English Ancestry of Michael and Sarah (Elwyn) Metcalf of Dedham, Massachusetts <i>Richard L. Bush</i>	28
Richard Hixson of Massachusetts and His Descendants <i>Carol J. Botteron</i>	40
The Exhurst Ancestry of the Stoughton Siblings of New England <i>Adrian Benjamin Burke, John Blythe Dobson, and Janet Chevalley Wolfe</i> <i>(concluded from 165:260)</i>	46
Non-Massachusetts Probates Recorded in Suffolk County, Massachusetts, to 1799 <i>David Allen Lambert (continued from 165:292)</i>	71
Reviews of Books	76

April 2012 (number 662)

Editorial	83
Holmes Descendants of Desire (Doty) (Sherman) (Holmes) Standish <i>Susan A. Gillette</i>	85
Updating Two Ezekiel Fullers, Father and Son, of Attleborough, Massachusetts, Lebanon and Hebron, Connecticut, and Smithfield, Rhode Island <i>Frederick C. Hart, Jr.</i>	98
Joseph and Mary (Whitcomb) Wood of Tolland, Connecticut, and Dalton, Massachusetts <i>Austin W. Spencer</i>	109
John Barrows of Plymouth, Massachusetts <i>Martin E. Hollick</i>	119
Elizabeth and Sarah Decosta of Boston: Covering up Reality <i>Glade Ian Nelson</i>	132
The Slaves of Gov. Stephen Hopkins <i>Cherry Fletcher Bamberg and Donald R. Hopkins (concluded from 166:27)</i>	135
Richard Hixson of Massachusetts and His Descendants <i>Carol J. Botteron (concluded from 166:45)</i>	149
Non-Massachusetts Probates Recorded in Suffolk County, Massachusetts, to 1799 <i>David Allen Lambert (continued from 166:75)</i>	155
Reviews of Books	157

July 2012 (number 663)

Editorial	163
Jonathan Fairbank of Dedham, Massachusetts, and His Family in the West Riding of Yorkshire <i>Ruth Fairbanks Joseph and James Swan Landberg</i>	165
When Did Ephraim ³ Kempton of Boston and Salem Marry? <i>William E. Kempton</i>	188
Sampson ¹ Dunbar and His Family <i>The Dunbar Research Team</i>	190
David Dickey of New Hampshire, Nova Scotia, and Maine <i>Ellen J. O'Flaherty</i>	205
The English Origin of John ¹ Ingersoll of Westfield, Massachusetts: Additional Evidence from Stepney Parish Registers <i>Janet Chevalley Wolfe</i>	219
New England Articles in Genealogical Journals in 2010 <i>Henry B. Hoff</i>	223

October 2012 (number 664)

Editorial	243
The Earliest Shermans of Dedham, Essex, and Their Wives: Part I: Henry Sherman the Elder and His Wives <i>Michael J. Wood</i>	245
The Ancestry of Mary Whitten (Whiting), Wife of Ichabod Crippen <i>Henry Z Jones, Jr.</i>	259
Rediscovering Matthew Fuller (Died 1752–53) of Colchester and Salisbury, Connecticut, <i>Frederick C. Hart, Jr.</i>	271
Sampson ¹ Dunbar and His Family <i>The Dunbar Research Team (continued from 166:204)</i>	289
Additions and Corrections	298
Reviews of Books	299
Index of Subjects in Volume 166	302
Index of Persons in Volume 166	304
Annual Table of Contents of Volume 166	345
<i>American Ancestors Journal</i> , Fourth Annual Supplement to the <i>Register</i>	349